

# FAMILY HISTORY

OF

JOHN BISHOP OF WHITBURN, SCOTLAND

ROBERT HAMILTON BISHOP OF OXFORD, OHIO

EBENEZER BISHOP OF McDONOUGH COUNTY, ILLINOIS

---

JOHN SCOTT OF IRELAND

Gc  
929.2  
B54105s  
1823069

M. L.

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

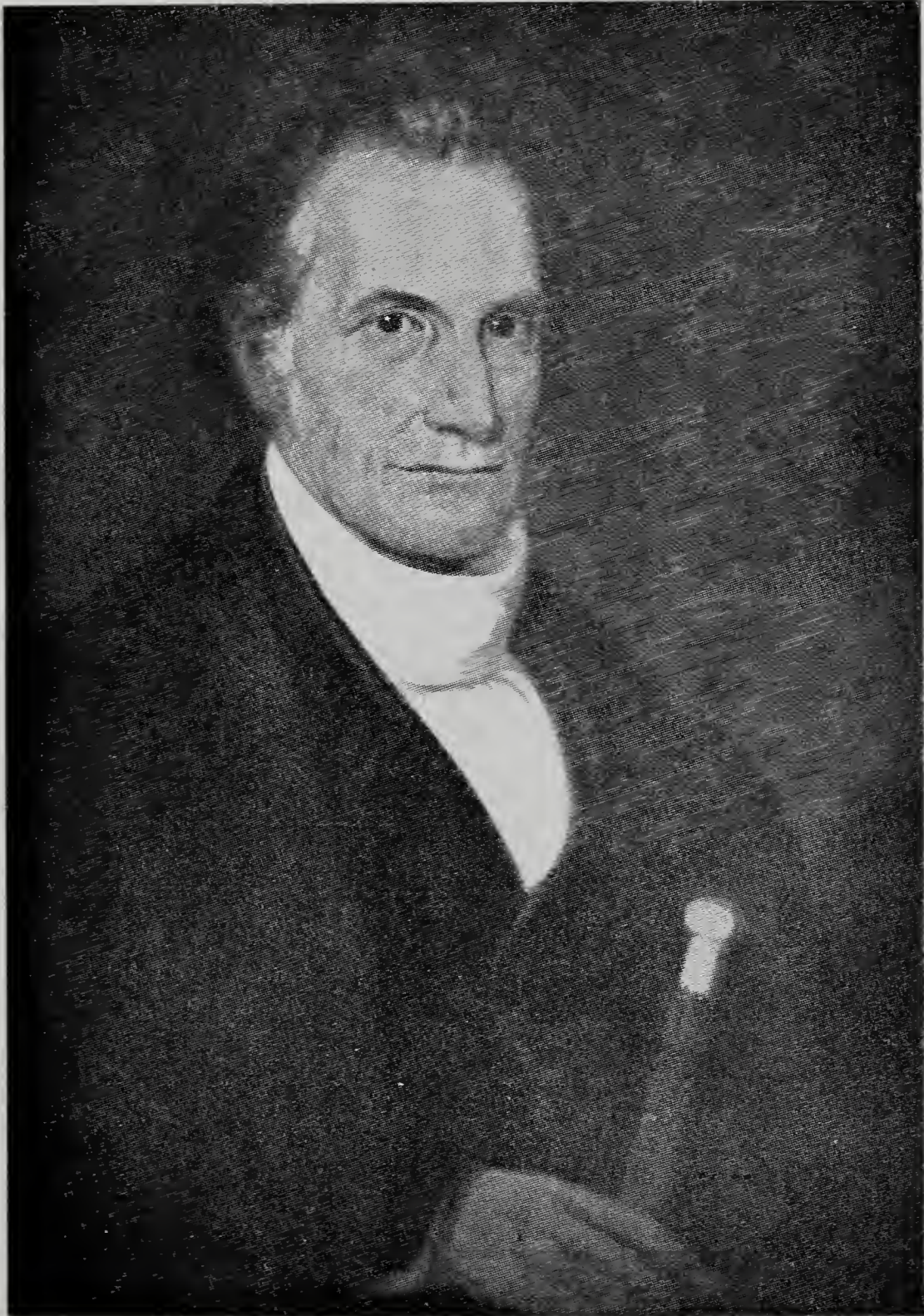
ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01205 5841







Rev. Robert Hamilton Bishop, D.D.  
(1777-1855)

First President of Miami University,  
Oxford, Ohio

The Duncanson Portrait

See Page 133





### Westercult

Home of the Bishops of Whitburn, Scotland. Birthplace of Robert Hamilton Bishop of Oxford, Ohio, and Ebenezer Bishop of McDonough County, Illinois. See Page 133



Gift: Robert H. Montgomery  
March 1954

# FAMILY HISTORY

OF

JOHN BISHOP OF WHITBURN, SCOTLAND

ROBERT HAMILTON BISHOP OF OXFORD, OHIO

EBENEZER BISHOP OF McDONOUGH COUNTY, ILLINOIS

---

JOHN SCOTT OF IRELAND

---

*With some account of related families, some of  
whom are named in the Guide to the Contents,  
all in the Index of Names.*

---

Compilers: Stanley R. Scott  
1200 Garfield Avenue  
Topeka, Kansas  
  
Robert H. Montgomery  
3 Gray Gardens West  
Cambridge, Massachusetts

---

*Copies may be obtained from either of the compilers.  
Single copies, \$3.50; three copies, \$10.00; six or  
more, \$3.00 apiece.*

---

Lithoprinting by Edwards Brothers, Inc.,  
Ann Arbor, Michigan.  
Letterpress by Rapid Service Press, Inc., Boston.  
Engravings by Donovan & Sullivan Engraving Company,  
Boston.

October, 1951

## GUIDE TO THE CONTENTS.

Salutation by Stanley R. Scott 1

### Records and Memoranda 2

The Scott Memoranda 2-4; Whitburn Parochial Register items: Bishop, Bryce, Hamilton, Wallace, Weir, Easton 4-7; Dr. Bishop's Memorandum Book 7-8; Rev. John Mason Bishop's "Items" 9-10; Prof. R. H. Bishop's Family Bible 10-11; Butler County, Ohio, Marriages 11; Ireland Family 12-13; Ann Ireland 13; William Hastie Family 14-15; Elizabeth Burns and John Bishop 15.

### Bishop Family History 16

First Generation (John and Ellen Brice 16-17.)

Second Generation (William 17-22; Thomas 22-23;

Margaret Bishop Logan 19; Aunt Prentice 19; Aunt Marshall 22; Elizabeth Burns 22.)

Third Generation (Robert Hamilton Bishop of Oxford, Ohio 23-24; Ebenezer Bishop of McDonough Co., Ill. 25; Margaret Hastie 26; Schooling in Scotland 27.)

Fourth Generation (Colonel William Wallace Bishop 28;

Mary Ann Bishop Robertson 29; Rev. George Brown Bishop 30; Bethania Lewis Crocker Bishop 30; Ebenezer Brown Bishop 31; Professor Robert Hamilton Bishop 32; Rev. John Mason Bishop 33; Rev. William Bishop of Salina, Kansas 34; Robert Hamilton Bishop of Salina 36; Margaret Hamilton Bishop Scott 37; David Prentice Bishop 39; George Schuyler Bishop 40.)

Fifth Generation (Robertson 43; Thurmond 43; More About

Mary Ann Bishop Robertson 46; Schaub 47; Colburn 48; Uncle Eb's Family in Grandma Bishop's Diary 49; Robert Noble Bishop 50; Henri Bronson Bishop 50; Vance 50; Bodwell 50; Emily Bishop's Wedding 51; George Spencer Bishop 52; Robert Hamilton Bishop of Mankato 52; Kramer 53; Peter Sutton Bishop 53; Montgomery 54; MacLeod 55; North Bishop 56; William Hastie Bishop 57; John Lewis Bishop 57; David Prentice Bishop 58; Norman Edward Bishop 58; William Hersey Bishop 59; Charles E. Bishop 62; David Wilber Bishop 63; Oliver Cromwell Bishop 64.)

Sixth Generation (Robert Hamilton Bishop, M.D. 65;

Asad William Thompson Bishop 66; James R. T. Bishop 67.)

### Bishop Miscellany 68

A Letter to Scotland 68; A Letter from Dundee 71; More Family Letters 73-80, 84, 86-87, 90; Dr. Bishop's Will 81; Beecher on Bishop 83; Memorial Service for Prof. Bishop 85; The Robertsons Visit Oxford 87; Cousin Maggie 89; Aunt Marshall and Aunt Prentice 89.



Scott Genealogy from John Scott of Ireland 91  
The First Three Generations (Crawford 92, John Scott 93;  
William Scott 93.)  
Fourth Generation (Watterson 95; McGaffick 95;  
Blackwood 96; James S. Scott 98; John Rutherford  
Scott 100; David Scott 101; Knox 102; Arnold 102;  
Jacobus 102; Oliver 104; William Scott 106.)  
Fifth Generation (Chestnut 107; Nixon 107; Fullington  
110; Meek 111; Hall 113; Knight 113; William Ebenezer  
Scott 115; Jaggar 118; Bice 119; Ramsay 120; James  
Stanley Scott 121; Chestnut 122; Greep 125.)  
Sixth Generation (Stanley Richmond Scott 128; Walter  
Everett Scott 131; Thomas Blackwood Scott 132.)

Something About the Pictures, 133

Too Late to be Classified, 135

1823069

Index of Names, 136

#### Guide to the Pictures

Duncanson Portrait, Front  
Westercult, Front

Harding Portrait; Bishop House, Oxford; Front hall;  
Powers bust, Between 12-13

Aunt Prentice, Ann Ireland, Eliza Ann Lyons, Bethania  
Crocker; Five generations of Robert Hamilton Bishops;  
John Mason Bishop family; David William, Jane Ridgeley  
Bishop, Three sons of Prof. Bishop, Margaret Bishop  
Milligan and daughter, Between 28-29

Rev. William Wallace Robertson, Mary Ann Bishop, Dr. and  
Mrs. Robertson, Mary Ann and her daughters; Ebenezer Brown  
Bishop, Laura C. Bishop, Robert N. Bishop, Jennie Nelson  
Bishop; Dr. and Mrs. Russell; Judge Thurmond; George E.  
Mason, Alice B. Mason;\* William Herman Schaub, Howard C.  
Schaub, Schaub family group, Between 44-45

Emily Bishop Vance, Anna Schaub, Kate Thompson Bishop,  
Katherine Bishop Kramer; Five children of Prof. Bishop;  
George S. Bishop; three Robert Hamilton Bishops; Julia  
Bishop; Julia Bodwell; Peter S. Bishop; Mary Bishop  
Montgomery, Between 60-61

(Continued)

\*Alice Bishop Mason.

MS. A. 10.00 - 1.0.2470 - 10 - 23-74 Genealogical Soc. 1895

Robert H. Montgomery family; Spencer B. Montgomery;  
George S. Montgomery, Jr., Helen Montgomery MacLeod,  
Colonel MacLeod and children, Between 76-77

Rev. William Ebenezer Scott; Clara Elizabeth Foote Scott;  
Col. John R. Scott; Ebenezer Bishop (?); Rev. James Scott;  
Margaret Hamilton Bishop Scott; Stanley R. Scott; Scott  
family group, Between 92-93

Burial mound of Dr. Bishop and Ann Ireland Bishop,  
Between pages 132 and 133

Arrowhead Farm, Back

#### FOREWORD.

When we started this compilation we intended a list of ancestors and descendants in genealogical form with little more detail than names and vital dates. In the making it grew to the conglomerate which it is and this explains the defects of unity, proportion and arrangement that you will find. It also explains why some families about whom we wrote first received a comparatively scanty treatment in the way of biographical detail. For a similar reason the book is out of balance pictorially. Starting with the idea of a very few pictures the compiler Montgomery at the very end of our labors decided to throw in whatever he had or could easily obtain, including some pictures gathered for a compilation about the Montgomery family.

We hope you will find this record of two pioneer American families of Scottish origin interesting and that it will foster family pride, create new friendships and promote letter writing and visiting around. Most of all we hope that it will help our children and their children to understand something about the character and qualities, motives and ideals of our pioneer ancestors who contributed their share and perhaps more to the winning and development of the West.

Nor is it too much to hope that readers outside the families will find something of interest in our work. Here they will find glimpses of Scottish character and education, many sidelights on life in the early West, and much about the beginnings of education and religion in Kentucky, Ohio, Illinois, Missouri, Kansas, and elsewhere, in which men and women of our connection played leading and worthy parts.

Correspondence is invited by both compilers. If there are enough corrections, new information, or pictures sent to us, a supplement may result.



FAMILY HISTORY OF  
JOHN BISHOP of WHITEURN, SCOTLAND  
ROBERT HAMILTON BISHOP of OXFORD, OHIO  
EBENEZER BISHOP of McDONOUGH COUNTY, ILLINOIS

Compiled by  
Stanley R. Scott  
and  
Robert H. Montgomery

-----

SALUTATION BY STANLEY R. SCOTT

Because of a letter I received from Grandmother Scott in 1907, I became interested in the family history. In 1912 Grandmother wrote me that she had happened on a Scott history and then in 1915 while I was teaching at Belleville, she gave me some old papers on which was recorded a most interesting history of the Bishop family. The papers were not complete and nothing showed from what source obtained or by whom written. However, there were two distinct families recorded and evidently all had not been recorded at the same time or by the same person. But there is reason to suspect that another record was obtained from much the same source though the data may have been transcribed. The reason for this statement is that the Aunt Agnes Prentice mentioned is named in these papers and her marriage and departure for America is recorded. Note one particular thing about this record is the date of birth even to the hour in most of the births recorded. In a letter to follow one woman opines that she believes that she is the only one of the family whose hour of birth was recorded. But a study of this data will prove that she was much mistaken.

In 1917 just before I left for Officers' Training Camp and soon after overseas, I had compiled a family history. If one is interested in dates he may check certain births and deaths and compute the time to verify statements made. For instance, in my first edition of 1917 I wrote that Thomas Bishop was born in February, 1779. I did not have the record of his birth but the paper gave the date of his death and the age at time of death. When I returned from France in 1919 I found that Grandmother had visited at our house and had seen my history. I still have the notes she left for me. I had remembered that she had told me that an

uncle had been the first president of Miami University so I gave that honor to William Bishop who seemed the logical man. Grandmother had told me that John Bishop had married the daughter of Robert Burns so I presumed it was the older brother of this William Bishop. She changed the name of the university president to Robert Hamilton Bishop. But I had no record of a Robert Hamilton Bishop. Grandmother was born in 1831 so it is not at all strange that in 1918 she may have overlooked things. The fact that my history did not mention her grandmother for whom she was named seems surprising; for I now remember that either my father or grandmother had told me how she came by the name, Margaret Hamilton.

For about twenty-five years I did nothing more about the history but in 1942 I wrote Miami University at Oxford, Ohio to know if they had record of Robert Hamilton Bishop. They replied: "Dr. Robert Hamilton Bishop was the first president of Miami University serving in that capacity from 1824 to 1841." They gave me the name of a great grandson, Robert Hamilton Bishop IV, a doctor in Cleveland. I wrote to him but he replied that he knew little of family history. However, he said that he had a cousin who had given the matter considerable study and that he was sending my letter to him. In a short time I received a long letter from Robert H. Montgomery, a lawyer in Boston. He proved to be a third cousin. His data was most authentic and complete. He had made two trips to Scotland and had taken notes being most careful to be accurate concerning dates. His work is so thorough and painstaking that I am most happy to have him as a collaborator in this undertaking and much of the first part of this history must be attributed to him. Without his deep interest in this matter the facts contained herein would not have been available to any one of a succeeding generation who might have wanted such information.

As stated previously, two different records apparently were given me and neither was complete. At this writing in 1951 papers are so old and broken that it is not known whether it will be possible to piece together enough to get photostat copy to show what they were formerly like. Because of spelling and faded ink reading was difficult and some date or word may not have been deciphered correctly. But here is copy of my material as I made it out. Reference can be made to the other account to note what parts of the story I did not get.

#### THE SCOTT MEMORANDA

"William Bishop and Agnes Weir proclaimed the 11th day of June, and joined in marriage relation the 4th day of July, 1769. John Bishop born the 19th day of April, 12 afternoon, 1770. Helen Bishop born the 5th day of February, 5 o'clock forenoon, 1772. William Bishop born the 12th day of December at 3 o'clock forenoon, 1773. Agnes Weir ..."



At this point the story stopped. I supposed another child was born but nothing more was said. Here I inserted the birth of Thomas Bishop from information given later. "James Bishop born the 25th day of November at 4 o'clock forenoon, 1780 and baptized by Mr. John Brown, minister of the Gospel, at Whitburn the 12th day of December. Alexander Bishop born the 8th day of September at 10 o'clock at night, 1782 and baptized by Mr. John Brown, minister of the Gospel, at Whitburn the 21st current. Agnes Bishop born the 18th day of August at 11 o'clock forenoon, 1784 and baptized the 29th current by Mr. John Brown, minister of the Gospel, at Whitburn at Longridge. Alexander Bishop died January 6th, 1785. Agnes Bishop died January 28th, 1785. Margaret Bishop born March 9th, 1786 and baptized April 20th at Longridge Meetinghouse by Mr. John Brown, minister of the Gospel there. Agnes Bishop was born April 27th at 10 o'clock at night and baptized in Longridge Meetinghouse May 11th by Mr. John Brown, minister of the Gospel there, 1789. George Bishop born 17th of August and baptized the 26th current at Wester Coult by Mr. John Brown, 1790. Ebenezer Bishop born the 28th of October and baptized at Longridge by Mr. John Brown the 11th of November, 1792. James Bishop died March 5th, 1794. Helen Bishop died August 11th, 1794, aged 22. Christina Bishop born the 4th of April, 10 o'clock at night, and baptized by Mr. John Brown at Longridge the 19th current, 1795. Married to a" Some of my story is again lost. By referring to the other account you will note that this marriage may have been to Thomas Dunlap. And you will note that three more births should have been recorded and that here is the record of the last baptism which must have been in April as stated in "Items." "baptized at Longridge by Rev. Mr. John Brown, the 23rd current, 1803. George Bishop died the 21st of January, 1805, aged 14 years and 5 months. Thomas Bishop died April 16th, 1805, aged 26 years and 2 months. Margaret Bishop left house August 8th, 1805 to go to America, aged 19. Janet Bishop died August 16th, 1805, aged 5 years. Agnes Bishop married to Thomas Prentice April 6th, 1812. They left the house the 13th for America; arrived there the 20th of May, 1812."

"Ebenezer Bishop, aged 27 years and 5 months and 3 weeks, and Margaret Hastie, aged 22 years and 9 weeks and 4 days, joined in marriage April 1820. Took up house-keeping at Marraygate manse, Whitburn, County of Linlithgow, July 21, 1820. A daughter born in 7 months and lived about 12 hours, December 11th. William Bishop born the 9th of December, 1821, baptized by Mr. John Brown, minister of the Gospel at Longridge, the 30th, current. Helen Bishop born the 6th of July, 1823, baptized by Mr. John Brown, minister of the Gospel at Longridge, August 3rd, 1823. Helen Bishop died October 11th, 1823, aged 3 months and 7 days. John H. Bishop born the 30th of August, 1824, baptized by Mr. John Brown at Longridge, September 26th, 1824. Removed from Marraygate to Gramstone near Falkirk, County of Stirling, in June, 1825. Ebenezer B. Bishop born the



16th of October, 1826, baptized by Dr. Belfrage, minister of the Gospel, at Falkirk, 30th current. Removed from Gramstone to Maddastan, County Stirling, May 1828. Robert H. Bishop born the 15th of November, 1828, baptized by Dr. Belfrage, minister of the Gospel, at Falkirk, 28th of December, 1828. Margaret H. Bishop born the 13th day of November, 1831, baptized by Dr. Belfrage, minister of the Gospel, at Falkirk, 13th of January, 1832." Now comes another break in the story. "Sailed from Greenock, 28th, 1833.....New York 20th day of July, 1833 and left New York 3rd of August for Lexington, Ky. and arrived there 24th of August, 1833. David P. Bishop born the first day of January, 1835, baptized by Mr. Winston, minister of the Gospel, Mount Horeb, Lexington, Ky. Agnes A. Bishop born the 18th January, 1837, baptized by Mr. Winston, minister of the Gospel, Mount Horeb, Lexington, Ky. George S. Bishop born the 20th February, 1841."

The following is a copy of a part of a letter possibly to some one here in America written by the father back in Scotland. It is not complete and a word or two must be supplied to make meaning: "but he moved his family I was at Landkirk on wensday last. I have 3£ for you from Belle Wilson we cannot express our wish to see you There is shirts & stockings & other things for you we are in health but your absence is great trouble to us we mend you at a throne of grace hopping you....forgate your people if this comes you write.....William Bishop."

#### WHITBURN PAROCHIAL REGISTER

In the Parochial Register of Whitburn, County of Linlithgow 1719-1819, Montgomery in August, 1934, found the following entries. Not all of these can be related to our ancestors but they are all included for the purpose of information and in the hope that later students of the family may find them helpful.

#### Bishop

1751, June 9th. Thomas son to John Bishop & Helen Brice spouses in Polkemmet Land was Baptized.

1770, Apr. 29. John son to William Bishop and Agnes Weir spouses in Polkemmet Land was Baptized.

1772, Feb. 11th. Helen daughter to William Bishop and Agnes Weir spouses in in (sic) Polkemmet Land was Baptized.

1773. William son to Will<sup>m</sup> Bishop Agnes Weir spouses in Polkemmet Land Born Dec<sup>br</sup> 12 Baptized Jan<sup>y</sup> 23, 1773 (?) by the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr. John Morton at Longrigg.

1776. Proclamation Dues June 2<sup>d</sup> William Bishop & Marg't Hamilton both in this parish. 2/6

Baptisms anno 1776 &c, July 27th Robert son to William Bishop and Margt Hamilton spouses in Polkemmet was Baptized by the Rev<sup>d</sup> John Brown at Longrig.

Baptisms 1778 &c 1779 Thomas son to William Bishop and Margaret Hamilton spouses in Westercult was Baptized at Longrig by the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr. John Brown Febry 16th, 1779.

1780, Dec. 12. James son to William Bishop and Margt Hamilton spouses in Wester Cult was Baptized by the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr. John Brown.

1782, Spt<sup>r</sup> 22<sup>d</sup>. Alexander son to William Bishop and Margt Hamilton spouses in Wester Cult was Baptized by the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr. John Brown.

Agnes Daughter to William Bishop and Margt Hamilton spouses in Wester Cult born Aug. 16th, Bap: Aug. 29, 1784 by Mr. Brown.

Margaret D<sup>r</sup> to Will<sup>m</sup> Bishop & Margt Hamilton spouses in Wester Cult was born March 9th Baptized April 2, 1786 by Mr. Brown.

1790. George son to William Bishop and Margt Hamilton spouses in W Cult Born Aug. 17th, Bap. 26th 1790 by Mr. Brown in Longrig.

1792. Ebenezer son to W<sup>m</sup> Bishop & Margt Hamilton spouses in Fulshills was born Oct. 28th Baptized Nov. 11th, 1792.

1795. Christian daughter of W<sup>m</sup> Bishop & Margt Hamilton, Fulshill born 4th April.

1797. Helen, Daughter of W<sup>m</sup> Bishop & Margt Hamilton, Fulshills born 29 May & baptized at Longridge 13th June.

Anna daughter to W<sup>m</sup> Bishop and Margaret Hamilton spouses in Fulshills was born the 19th and baptized the 26th April 1803.

Bishop John son to Thomas Bishop & Jane Weir spouses in (Kumblingsyde)? born 11th January 1782 baptised 25<sup>th</sup> by Mr. Brown.

Elizabeth daughter of John Bishop & Elizabeth Burns spouses in Halfway was born 18th Nov<sup>r</sup> 1807.

Thomas Son to John Bishop and Elizabeth Burns Spouses in Halfway was born 3<sup>d</sup> June 1809.

Mary Lion daughter to John Bishop and Elizabeth Burns Spouses in Halfway was born 19th May 1815.

Ann Bishop daughter to Thomas Bishop and Helen Aitken Spouses in Fulshills was born 17<sup>th</sup> May 1798.

Margaret daughter to Thomas Bishop and Helen Aitken Spouses in Fulshills was born 17<sup>th</sup> March 1802.



Helen daughter to Thomas Bishop & Helen Aitken Spouses in Fulshills was born 17<sup>th</sup> February 1804.

Robert son to John Bishop and Margaret Thornton Spouses in Cult Sykefit (?) was born the 1<sup>st</sup> and baptized the 12th Dec. 1802.

### Bryce

April 20<sup>th</sup> 1719. Robert Bryce & Mary Nimmo his spouse in Stoneheap had a son baptized called Robert.

July 24, 1720. William Bryce in Croftmalloch & Janet Wilson his spouse their child was baptized called Jean.

1732. March 5. William Bryce and Margaret Reid Spouses in Stone Haus their child was Baptized named Janet.

1733, Dec. 28. William Bryce and Margaret Reid spouses in Stonehall their child was Baptized named Margaret.

1735, Aug. 7. Elizibath Daughter to William Bryce & Magret Reid spouses in Stonehalls was Baptized.

1738. William Bryce & Margaret Reid spouses in Stonehalls was born Feb. 5<sup>th</sup> and was Baptzed in Whitburn church 12<sup>th</sup> Instant (sic).

### Hamilton

Jan. 30, 1732. David Hamilton and Agness Grahm Spouses in Quilt their Child was Baptized named Margret.

1733, FebY 4. John Hamilton and Christian Watt Spouses in Wester Quilt their child was Baptized named Alexander.

1734, Sept<sup>r</sup> 15. John Hamilton and Christian Watt spouses in Easter Quilt their child was Baptized named William.

1737, Sept<sup>r</sup> 25, James Son to David Hamilton & Agnes Grahm Spouses in Easter Quilt was Baptized.

1738, Jan. 22<sup>d</sup>. James son to Gavin Hamilton & Agness Thomson Spouses in Calderhead in the parish of Sholts.

1758, March 14. Margret Daughter to Robert Hamilton & Agnes Wallace spouses in Little Blackburn was baptized.

1754, Sept. 14. Robert son to Gavin Hamilton & Agnes Thomson spouses in Muirhead Shott parish was Baptized.

### Wallace

1740, Sept<sup>r</sup> 28. Agness Daughter to Michael Wallace & Agnes Easten spouses in Whitburn was baptized.

### Weir

1745, April 6<sup>th</sup>. Agnes daughter to John Weir & Marg<sup>t</sup> Stark spouses in Burn (?) ws Baptized.

Easton

1719, May 12. George Easton in Wester (?)ives and Anna Russel his spouse their child was baptized caled James.

1757, July 10<sup>th</sup>. Agnes daughter to James Easton & Janet Ranken spouses in \_\_\_\_\_ was Baptized.

1756, Feb<sup>y</sup> 15. Agnes Daughter to Robert Easton & Helen Dunlop spouses in Foldhouse was Baptized.

## DR. BISHOP'S MEMORANDUM BOOK

The following items of genealogical interest are found in a "Memorandum Book - R. H. Bishop," now in the possession of Robert H. Montgomery. The first entries in the book are dated 1803, the last 1855.

Robert Hamilton Bishop was born at Cult parish of Whitburn, Linlithgowshire, North Britain July 26<sup>th</sup>, 1777. Entered the University of Edin. Nov. 1794. Entered the Divinity Hall at Selkirk under the Revd. Geo. Lawson, Aug. 1798. Was licensed by the associate Burgher Pres. of Perth, the Revd. James Black of Dundee moderator June 28<sup>th</sup>, 1802. Married Aug. 25 and landed in N. York Oct. 2<sup>d</sup> the same year.

Arrived in Kentucky Feby. 1803. Settled in Lexington Nov. 1804. Moved to Oxford, O. Nov. 1824. Moved to Pleasant Hill, now College Hill Nov. 1845.

William Bishop my father was first married to Agnes Weir by whom he had three children, viz:

John - Born 19 Ap. 1770  
Helen Senr. - 5 Feby. 1772  
William - 12 Dec. 1773

Married a second time to my mother Margaret Hamilton, by whom he had -

Myself - Born 26<sup>th</sup> July 1777  
Thomas - 3<sup>d</sup> Febr. 1779  
James - 23<sup>d</sup> Nov. 1780  
Alexander - Died in infancy  
Agnes - Senr. Died ditto  
Margaret - 3 March 1786  
Agnes, Junr. - 27 April 1789  
George - 13 Aug. 1790  
Ebenezer - 1792  
Christian - 4<sup>th</sup> Apl. 1795  
Helen - 28<sup>th</sup> May 1799  
Janet - 29 July 1800  
Ann - 18 Apl. 1803

Ebenezer arrived in N. Y. 1813. Settled in Illinois. Ann came to Oxford July 1834. Settled in Illinois.

R. H. and Ann Bishop were married Augt. 25, 1802.



Settled in Lexington, Kentucky Nov. 1804.

William Bishop was born, 28th Dec. 1805.

Sister Margaret Bishop arrived in Lexington Dec. 1805.

Helen Bishop Senior died Augt. 3, 1794

James Bishop died March 1794.

George Bishop died March 1805.

Thos. Bishop died April 1805.

Janet Bishop died Augt. 1805.

Mary Ann Bishop was born 26th February 1808, and baptised at Ebenezer Church by Rev. W. Rainey Monday 17th April.

William Bishop was baptised at Ebenezer Church Tuesday 22 July 1806 by Revd. John Steele.

George Bishop was born March 30th 1810 - and was baptised at Ebenezer Church on sabbath 1st of July by Rev. W. Rainey. Died Dec. 14, 1837.

Ebenezer Bishop was born June 18th 1812 - and was baptised at Mr. Sharpe's Augt. 9th by the Rev. Jas. McChord.

Sister Agnes and her husband Thos. Prentice arrived in Lexington June 27th 1812.

Robert Hamilton Bishop was born Augt. 15th 1814, and baptised in the first Presbyterian meeting house Lexington Sept. 25th by the Revd. James McChord.

Catherine Bishop was born 3d January 1817 and was baptised May 3d in the 1st Pby. meeting house by Revd. Robt. Cunningham. Died June 28th 1828.

John Mason Bishop was born April 2d, 1819 - and was baptised in Market St. Church June 20th 1819 by Revd. Jas. McChord.

Jane Ridgely Bishop was born Thursday 15th March - and was baptised in Market St. Church by myself Sabbath May 6th 1821. Married Oct. 1845. Died at Van Buren Ark. on Dec. 20, 1850.

My brother Thomas Bishop was married to Helen Aitken Sept. 22, 1797.

Had children -

1. Ann, Born 17th May 1798
2. William - 13th Jany. 1800
3. Margaret - 17th March 1802
4. Helen - 1 Feby. 1804

Thomas Bishop died 10th April 1805, aged 26 years, 2 months and 10 days.

My father W. Bishop died July 10th, 1817.

My mother Margaret Hamilton was born July 10, 1758, married June 25, 1776. Died comfortably Sept. 30, 1826.

George B. Bishop was born March 30th 1810. Graduated Sepr. 1828. Licensed Apl. 1832. Ordained 1833. Died at South Hanover, Indiana Dec. 14th 1837. Left a wife and one child. Had a short, but in many things a hard service. Must soon follow him to the grave.

## REV. JOHN MASON BISHOP'S "ITEMS."

In the possession of R. H. Montgomery there is a manuscript written by Rev. John Mason Bishop (one of Dr. Bishop's sons) in July, 1883, of which the following is a copy:

Items of Family History obtained in Jacksonville, Ill., July 1862 from Aunt Agnes Prentice, mostly from copy of record in old Family Bible. Jno. M. Bishop, Covington, Ill. July 1883.

Wm. Bishop, son of Jno. & Ellen Brice Bp. and Agnes Weir proclaimed the 11th June and joined in marriage 11th July 1769. He died the last day of July 1817.

Descendants of Wm. Bishop.

1. John B. April 19, 12 at noon, 1770. Died of cholera 1830. His wife and 7 sons and one daughter are all dead (1862) except one son, John.
2. Helen B. Feb. 5th, 1772. Died Aug. 1794. Was to have been married soon.
3. William B. Dec. 12, 1772. Enlisted in English army-- was always stationed in England. Had two sons in the army.

Agnes, the mother of the above named children, died Nov. 11th, 1774, at 4 o'clock P. M. Aged 29 years.

Married again to Margaret Hamilton June 27th, 1776.

4. Robt. Hamilton B. July 23, 1777, 2 o'clock P. M. and baptized by Jno. Brown (Whitburn) Feb. 3, 1778. His children were William, Mary, George, Ebenezer, Robert, Catherine, John, and Jane. He died Apr. 29, 1855. His wife, Ann Ireland, survived exactly two weeks.
5. Thomas B. Feb. 3, 1779. He had four children, 3 daughters, 1 son. The son's death the first Aunt Ann remembers.
6. James B. Nov. 23d, 1780. Died unmarried, March 5, 1794.
7. Alexander B. Sept. 8, 1782. Died young.
8. Agnes (1st) B. Aug. 1784. Died under one year of age.
9. Margaret B. -- 1786. Died near Jacksonville, Ill. May 9, 1838. Married to -- Logan of Fayette Co., Ky. who lived less than one year.
10. Agnes (2nd) B. Ap. 27, 1789. Married Thos.. Prentice Ap. 6, 1812. Came to Ky. same year, lived there 17 years. Removed to Jacksonville, Ill. Husband died Ap. 4, 1833.

Children as follows:

- (1) David B. May 23, '13 D. June 9, '35
- (2) Wm. B. Oct. 18, '15 D.
- (3) Margaret B. Aug. 4 '19. D. May 15, '38



- (4) Thomas B. Jan. 4, '21. D. June 25, '46
- (5) -- daughter -- still born -- Nov. 1819 (sic)
- (6) Robert B. Nov. -- '23. D. 5 weeks old.
- (7) Mary J. B. May 10, '24. D. 9 weeks old.
- (8) Agnes B. Nov. '25. D. Aug. 8, '41.
- (9) & (10) Twins -- Sept. 1828
- 11. George B. Aug. 19th --- D. unmarried.
- 12. Ebenezer B. Oct. 28, 1792. Married Margaret Hasty. Came to U. S. 1833. Settled in Ill. Died in McDonough Co. Nov. 6, 1860. His children: William, John, Ebenezer, Robert, Margaret, David, Agnes, George, and Ellen. All living (1862) except John.
- 13. Christiana B. 1795. Married to Thomas Dunlap. No children. Living (1862) in same house to which she went when first married.
- 14. Helen B. May 28, 1799. Still living (1862). Twice married, first to Thos. Martin, second to ---. Lived in Edinburgh. No family.
- 15. Jeannette B. July 29, 1800. D. Aged 5 years.
- 16. Ann B. April 18, 1803. Married to Robert Marshall May 25, 1825. Came to U. S. 1834. Her husband, a stone mason in Scotland--a farmer near Jacksonville. No children. She was a widow in 1862, since dead.

All the above named 16 children were baptized by Rev. John Brown of Whitburn, son of John Brown of Hadington.

Wm. W. son of R. H. B. Married in Ill. Nancy Veatch, by whom one child, Wm. His second wife, Martha Monfort, by whom Maggie, John, Charles. He died in Army during the Rebellion.

#### PROFESSOR R. H. BISHOP'S FAMILY BIBLE.

This Bible was published by American Tract Society, 150 Nassau St., New York, copyright 1861. It was kept at the Bishop Homestead, Oxford, Ohio, and is now in possession of R. H. Montgomery. Only items relating to the Bishop family are appended. There are other items which relate to the family of Prof. Bishop's wife.

#### Marriages

Thursday morning March 21 1839  
 R. H. Bishop Jr. & Eliza A. Lyons  
 Thursday evening Dec. 14, 1876  
 Emily J. Bishop and D. J. Vance  
 Thursday October 24, 1878  
 R. H. Bishop Jr. and Kate C. Thompson  
 Thursday Oct. 27 1881  
 Geo. S. Bishop to Virginia O. Patterson  
 Saturday January 1 1887  
 Mary Bishop to George S. Montgomery  
 Wednesday March 21, 1888  
 Edward S. Bishop to Laura Adams



Births

May 3, 1840	Mary Jane Bishop
December 6, 1841	Emma J. Bishop (Jane)
October 3, 1843	Catherine L. Bishop (Lyons ?)
August 21, 1845	George Spencer Bishop
September 3, 1847	Robert H. Bishop (Hamilton)
October 23, 1849	Sylvester L. Bishop (Lyons)
September 19, 1851	Anna J. Bishop (Jerusha)
August 6, 1853	Helen McM. Bishop (McMaster)
November 28, 1855	Peter S. Bishop (Sutton)
August 24, 1857	Mary Bishop
August 24, 1859	Julia Rogers Bishop
December 9, 1861	Lucy Bishop

"Copied from the old record Jany 12, 1869."

Deaths

## Children of R. H. Bishop &amp; E. A. Bishop

February 28, 1841	Mary Jane Bishop	
May 23, 1859	Catherine L. Bishop	
May 26, 1876	Lucy Bishop	
November 4, 1891	Emily Bishop Vance	Mankato
July 3, 1900	Sylvester Lyons Bishop	Owapa, Neb.
Sept. 30, 1903	Kate Thompson Bishop	St. Louis, Mo.
Feb. 12, 1911	Anna J. Bishop	Isle of Pines
May 12, 1926	Robert Hamilton Bishop	Pasadena, Cal.
July 5, 1890	R. H. Bishop in his 75 year	
Feb. 8, 1896	E. A. Bishop in her 75 "	

BUTLER COUNTY, OHIO, MARRIAGE RECORDS,  
Probate Court, Hamilton, Ohio.

1834, September 29. Married on the 26th day of September 1834 by the Reverend Robert H. Bishop William W. Robertson to Mary Ann Bishop. 1: 352

1834, October 30. Married on the 21st day of August 1834 by the Reverend Thomas Armstrong Ebenezer B. Bishop to Laura W. Churchill. 1: 354

1839, April 2. Married on the 21st March by the Reverend R. H. Bishop Sen'r Robert H. Bishop Junior to Eliza Ann Lyons. 2: 75

1847, Aug. 23. Married on the 10th day of November 1846 by the Reverend Daniel Tenney John M. Bishop and Lucy L. North. 3:12

About the Ireland Family

On 12th March 1834 Robert Farnett of Colinsburgh, Scotland, wrote to the Revd. Robert Bishop, Oxford, Ohio, North America. His letter contained the following references to persons of the name of Ireland. The salutation was:

Dear Friends:

Your letter dated Dec<sup>r</sup> the 4<sup>th</sup> 1833 I received on Jany the 3<sup>d</sup> 1834 - the quickest arrival we ever had ... Your letter before the last one I expected John Ireland to have wrote an answer ... When I seed you pass through Colinsburgh in July I think 1801 tho not then connected with the Family yet I had I thought a kind of an anxious interest in your leaving this for a foreign land ... Family things - I have had nine births and two Deaths the Deaths are in the second Family - a prity man promising to be a comfort to us - Dyed in his 19<sup>th</sup> year his name was William, the other, Robert, Died 5 months old - all except Margaret aged 15 years the youngest is out in the world ... Martha ... constantly about going to America, my reasoning is whet can aged person do in a land of strangers...

We had a visit of William Ireland last year from Carthness he has changed his Land grievie situation and is in a farm of his own - as to his Family, and what they follow after I am not so well Informed of.

Our brother Archbald Ireland who bade fare for long life was about twelve months ago snatched from us ... left a widow and 5 children in Edin<sup>r</sup> - she I believe has got a Mangle .....

John Ireland was left a Widower with 5 Daughters and is still kept free of a second marriage ...

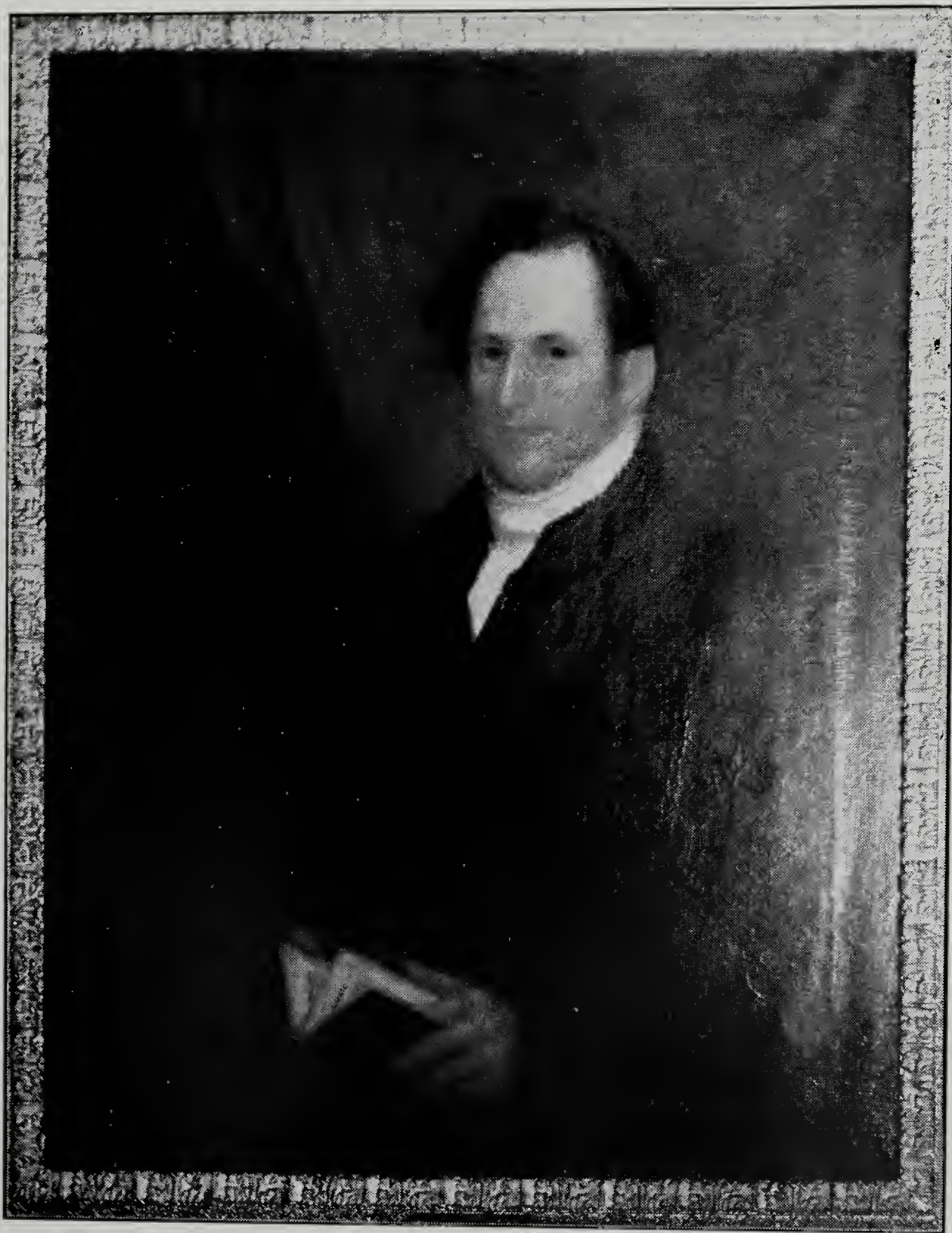
Margret Ireland's family two daughters and a son and all still unmarried ...

Janet Ireland is Married to a Baker once in Buckhaven now I believe in Dundee ... she has no family to him - his name is Moncriffe.

Christain Ireland is still in Buckhaven her Husband W<sup>m</sup> Anderson has been in Cannada these two years the name of the place he resids in Bytown - she however has not thought proper to follow him as yet - her daughter Isabella was married 2 weeks since to one of the name of Lawson in Buckhaven.

Catherine Ireland is still unmarried lives in Buckhaven .....





Rev. Robert Hamilton Bishop, D.D.  
(1777-1855)

The Horace Harding Portrait

See Page 133





Bishop House, Oxford, Ohio

Built by Col. William Wallace Bishop in 1834, enlarged by Prof. Robert Hamilton Bishop in 1853. First occupied by President Bishop, then by his son, Prof. Bishop and his family, last by Peter Sutton Bishop, upon whose death, in 1939, it was given to Miami





Front Hall of the Bishop House, Oxford, Ohio





Rev. Robert Hamilton Bishop, D.D.  
(1777-1855)

From original bust by Hiram Powers, 1829

See Page 133



I think these are the outlines of the whole Family so far as my information can guide me.

Uncle AndW Ireland in Carnber (?) died I think in July last year aged 93 years - his widow is still living and her daughter lives with her in the same house in Carnber.

(One may guess that Robert Farnett was a brother-in-law and that his wife's name had been Martha Ireland. Dr. Bishop in 1803 wrote to Martha Ireland, Kathrine Ireland, Mrs. Martha Ireland, in 1805 to Martha Ireland, Mrs. Cathrine Ireland, Cathrine Ireland, in 1806 to Martha Ireland, in 1807 to C. Ireland, Catherine Ireland, in 1809 to C. Ireland, in 1810 to Martha Ireland, in 1815 to R. Farnet, in 1816 to M. Ireland, in 1819 to Robert Fornet, in 1821 to R. Fornet, in 1833 to Robert Fornet, and in 1804 sent a pamphlet to C. Ireland.)

#### Ann Ireland

Ann Ireland, wife of Robert Hamilton Bishop (1777-1855), (see p. 24) was not of Whitburn origin but lived as the above letter clearly indicates in or near Buckhaven, which is in Fifeshire on the Firth of Forth. This is where her marriage was performed. Search of the Whitburn parochial records for the appropriate years revealed no Irelands at all. A search of Fife records was ordered but the result has not come to hand in time to be included here. We know that Dr. Bishop was licensed to preach in Fifeshire and may assume that he had a short experience as a minister in that shire before his marriage, which occurred less than two months after the license to preach was granted and almost immediately before they set off for America from the port of Greenock which is on the west coast of Scotland. Accompanying them on the voyage was Dr. John M. Mason, D.D. of New York and five ordained ministers whom Dr. Mason had invited with Bishop to go to America for service there.

Little has come down to us about Ann Ireland. Dr. Bishop in his will (p. 81) pays her a beautiful tribute. The daguerreotype reproduced in this book and a photograph made by Gehrig of Chicago at about the same time (the costume and pose are identical) are the only pictures of her that we have found.

William Hastie Family

Margaret Hastie's mother was Helen Brown, and Brown was used in the names of three of her children. The following information supplied by Mrs. Charles W. Lenau concerns a brother of Margaret and is inserted here because the names given to his children permit inferences about the ancestry of Margaret and a possible relationship of her to the Bishops.

William Hastie, son of \_\_\_\_\_ Hastie and Helen Brown, b. Oct. 3, 1811 in Parish of Whitburn, Scotland. He married Susana Munson, born in Vermont, so he evidently came to America before then but no date is given. He was formerly a tailor but later a farmer. He died Sept. 5, 1894. Lived near Rushville many years but later at Macomb, Ill. Their children:

i. John Knox Hastie, b. July 1, 1838, d. Sept. 13, 1907. He had a number of children. Irene is named.

ii. William Wallace Hastie, b. April 12, 1841, d. Aug. 2, 1842.

iii. Lydia Helen Hastie, b. May 26, 1843; m. Whittlesey. Lived at Creston, Ia., d. Apr. 11, 1931 at Cromwell, Ia. Children: Harvey, Jesse, Frank, Nellie, Alta, Orie.

iv. William Wallace Hastie, b. Nov. 20, 1845, d. Sept. 15, 1910, at Hennessey, Okla. A number of children.

v. Susana Agnes Hastie, b. Sept. 23, 1847, m. Charles Long, May 29, 1870, of Good Hope, Ill. Later married Newton B. Mitchell at Good Hope, April 5, 1883. She died at Lawrence, Kansas, Apr. 3, 1936. Children:

(1) Cora May Long, b. Dec. 27, 1873, m. Charles W. Lenau, Dec. 25, 1901. Lives at Hobart, Okla. Their children:

Myrtle Agnes Lenau, b. March 12, 1903,

Julian E. Lenau, b. Jan. 7, 1905, m. Lois Koen, lives at Muleshoe, Texas, and has Charles W. Lenau, b. Nov. 16, 1936, and Don Julian Lenau, b. Jan. 5, 1947.

Charles L. Lenau, b. Nov. 10, 1909, m. Marie Bucy; lives at Muleshoe, Texas, and has Lynn Lenau, b. Sept. 18, 1943, Pamela Lenau, b. Jan. 16, 1945, and Paul C. Lenau, b. Sept. 22, 1949.

(2) Maud Long, b. Sept. 10, 1875, d. Feb. 28, 1917.



(3) Myrtle Long, b. Dec. 30, 1877, living (?)

(4) Caroline Mitchell, b. Jan. 9, 1885.

vi. Alice Ann Hastie, b. Apr. 27, 1850, m. James Adams, lived in Macomb, Ill., d. July 6, 1936. Children: Ray, Ethel, William.

vii. Coraline May Hastie, b. June 12, 1852, m. L. E. Kelsey, Mar. 13, 1878, d. Macon, Mo., Jan. 18, 1937. Children: Louis and Ralph.

viii. Robert Bruce Hastie, b. Jan. 17, 1856, d. Feb. 22, 1929; married but no children.

ix. Abbie Hoyt Hastie, b. Jan. 1, 1859, m. Charles Brooking, d. June 4, 1906 at Macomb, Ill., had Florence, now Mrs. Claud Ebbert, La Salle, Ill.

#### Elizabeth Burns and John Bishop

The marriage of Elizabeth Burns, daughter of the national bard, to Dr. Bishop's cousin, John Bishop, is recorded on pp. 22-23. Burns in The Inventory (an answer to a mandate by the Surveyor of the Taxes) lists her as one of his assets:

Wi weans I'm mair than weel contented,  
Heav'n sent me ane mae than I wanted.  
My sonsie smirking dear-bought Bess,  
She stares the daddy in her face,  
Enough of ought ye like but grace;  
But her, my bonnie sweet wee lady,  
I've paid enough for her already,  
An' gin ye tax her or her mither,  
By the Lord! ye'r get them a'thegither.

John Bishop was the overseer of the estate of Polkemmet which consisted of a very considerable number of small farms, leased out to the farmers at a very small rent. The Bishops had been Polkemmet tenants for generations. Dr. Bishop says: "My grandfather, on the father's side, and his father were and had been Polkemmet's tenants." The estate was owned by William Baillie.

## THE FAMILY HISTORY

From the foregoing and from the authorities cited below the following has been assembled.

### First Generation

1. John<sup>1</sup> Bishop, probably b. at Whitburn, date unknown, m. Ellen (Helen) Brice.

We know from Dr. Bishop's Miscellaneous Recollections and Reflections, below, that the latter's grandfather's name was John Bishop and from John Mason Bishop's "Items" above, that William Bishop, father of Dr. Bishop, was "son of Jno. & Ellen Brice Bp." The Brice items in the Parochial Register, copied above, do not prove whose daughter Ellen was. My grandmother told me that she was a Bruce, a descendant of Robert Bruce. And my Aunt Adelaide remembers that she was told somewhat the same story which was credited to her Aunt Helen who was named Ellen by her cousin, John M. Bishop, in his "Items." I make note of this name because the same names apparently apply to Ellen or Helen Brice who may have been Helen Bryce. Several baptismal records of Bryce were found but none seemed to be associated with Ellen or Helen Brice. However, it is possible that Bruce was confused with Bryce. But from a friend of Aunt Adelaide I got the name of a brother of my great grandmother, Margaret Hastie Bishop, and one of his sons was named Robert Bruce Hastie. So grandmother may have been right about a Robert Bruce but through the Hastie line and not through the Bishop line.

The Bishops were small tenant farmers in a little place called Cult in the Parish of Whitburn, Linlithgowshire, about twenty miles from Edinburgh. Montgomery visited Whitburn twice and saw the family graves (including the grave of a cousin, John Bishop, who married Elizabeth Burns, one of the illegitimate children of the poet Robert Burns who wrote two poems about her) which are in the parish churchyard, although the family attended the Secession Church, a mile or two away at Longridge, which was under the charge of the Rev. John Brown of Whitburn. The Bishop farm, which was only thirty acres, was rented from William Bailie, owner of the landed estate known as Polkemmet, of which the said John Bishop was overseer.

In 1938 no Bishops were in Cult but Montgomery was informed that a family of that name had lived there not so many years before but had moved to a place near Edinburgh.

In a manuscript entitled "Recollections and Reflections" written in January 1845 by Dr. Bishop, now in possession of R. H. Montgomery, there is found the following, which has some genealogical and other interest:



"Though not descended from any of the nobles of the earth, my ancestors, so far as is known, were of the blood royal of heaven. My grandfather, John Bishop, came home from his labor in the field, 3 o'clock in the afternoon, with a slight pain in his bowels and died at 4 o'clock the next morning, in the full assurance of the Faith. My other grandfather, Robert Hamilton, whose name and form and image I bear, after a week's warning died with glory on his tongue, and glory shining from every feature of his countenance. My father, William Bishop, was a hard working man all his life, but read a chapter of the Bible by himself every morning, as soon as he had kindled the family fire, and was generally through the whole day, in whatever he was employed, evidently living and acting in the fear of God; and closed every day, when he was at home, by retiring some ten or twelve minutes to a well known corner of his barn. He served also as an elder in the church to which he belonged and was distinguished for his visits to the sick, late at night and early in the morning, and for his faithful and affectionate dealing with all persons both old and young who had their residence in his district. My mother's piety and industry and good common sense were seen and felt everywhere and on all occasions. She was my father's second wife. I was her eldest son and she was only eighteen years older than I was. She was the mother of fourteen children--was nursing the thirteenth when I left her."

Our record thus begins with a John Bishop and Ellen or Helen Brice. We do not begin with any date. We seem to be quite sure that there were two sons and we may conclude that the older was William because the first recorded date is that of the baptism of the woman he married. Parochial Register: "1745, April 6<sup>th</sup>. Agnes daughter to John Weir & Marg<sup>t</sup> Stark spouses in Burn (?) ws Baptized." We are told that William died in 1817 and he would have been only 72 if he was born as early as the woman he first married.

The children of John<sup>1</sup> and Ellen (Brice) Bishop, so far as we know, were:

2. i. William<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Bishop. See below.
3. ii. Thomas<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Bishop. See below.

#### Second Generation

2. William<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Bishop, probably b. at Whitburn, d. July 31, 1817, (m) (1) Agnes Weir and (2) Margaret Hamilton.

From John Mason Bishop's "Items," above, we learn that Agnes Weir died Nov. 11<sup>th</sup>, 1774, at 4 o'clock P.M. Aged 29 years. This fixes her birth year in 1745 and makes it probable that the following entry from the Whitburn Paro-

cial Register, cited supra, refers to her. "1745, April 6<sup>th</sup> Agnes daughter to John Weir & Marg<sup>t</sup> Stark spouses in Burn (?) ws Baptized." The marriage was proclaimed June 11, 1769 and they were joined in marriage July 11, 1769. These d<sup>tes</sup> are from the "Items," above. Another version has it that the wedding was July 4, 1769. On a tombstone in Whitburn Churchyard: "Here lyes the corps of Agnes Weir spouse to William Bishop in Westercult who died the 2<sup>d</sup> day of November 1774, aged 29 years."

The children of William<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) and Agnes (Weir) Bishop were:

i. John<sup>3</sup> Bishop born the 19th day of April, 12 afternoon, 1770. Parochial Register: "1770, Apr. 29. John son to William Bishop and Agnes Weir spouses in Polkemmet Land was Baptized." "Died of cholera 1830. His wife and 7 sons and one daughter are all dead (1862) except one son, John." ("Items") No further information.

ii. Helen<sup>3</sup> Bishop born the 5th day of February, 5 o'clock forenoon, 1772. Parochial Register: "1772, Feb. 11th. Helen daughter to William Bishop and Agnes Weir spouses in in (sic) Polkemmet Land was Baptized." Died August 11th, 1794, aged 22. "Was to have been married soon." ("Items") "Helen Bishop, Senior, died Aug. 3, 1794." (Memorandum Book.)

iii. William<sup>3</sup> Bishop born the 12th day of December at 3 o'clock forenoon, 1773. Parochial Register: "1773. William son to Will<sup>m</sup> Bishop Agnes Weir spouses in Polkemmet Land Born Dec<sup>br</sup> 12 Baptized Jan<sup>y</sup> 23, 1773 (?) by the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr. John Morton at Longrigg." (There is question of year here.) "Enlisted in English army--was always stationed in England. Had two sons in the army." ("Items") He was in the artillery under the Duke of York, says Dr. Bishop in his Recollections and Reflections.

"Agnes Weir Bishop, mother of the above children, died Nov. 11th, 1774 at 4 o'clock P.M. Aged 29 years." ("Items") This tallies with the note concerning the baptism mentioned previously.

William<sup>2</sup> Bishop "married again to Margaret Hamilton June 27th, 1776." ("Items") "Margaret Hamilton was born February 10, 1758." (Memorandum Book.) Parochial Register: "1758, March 14. Margaret Daughter to Robert Hamilton & Agnes Wallace spouses in Little blackburn was baptized." Proclamation dues for the marriage were paid June 2d, 1776 according to Whitburn Parochial Register and marriage was June 25, according to Memorandum Book, in which is also stated that Margaret Hamilton Bishop died comfortably Sept. 30, 1826.

The children of William<sup>2</sup> and Margaret (Hamilton) Bishop were:



4. iv. Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup> Bishop. See below.

v. Thomas<sup>3</sup> Bishop b. Feb. 3, 1779. ("Items.") Parochial Register: "1779 Thomas son to William Bishop and Margaret Hamilton spouses in Westercult was Baptized at Longrig by the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr. John Brown Febry. 16th, 1779." He died April 16th, 1805, aged 26 years and 2 months as given by my record and it was from this record that I had recorded his birth as February, 1779. Thomas was married to Helen Aitken, April 22, 1797 and had Ann, b. 17 May 1798, William, b. 13 Jan. 1800, Margaret, b. 17 March 1802 and Helen b. Feb. 1804, according to Dr. Bishop's Memorandum Book, supra, but compare the Parochial Register.

vi. James<sup>3</sup> Bishop born the 25th day of November at 4 o'clock forenoon, 1780 and baptized by Mr. John Brown, minister of the Gospel, at Whitburn the 12th day of December according to my record. Parochial Register: "1780, Dec. 12. James son to William Bishop and Marg<sup>t</sup> Hamilton spouses in Wester Cult was Baptized by the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr. John Brown." He died March 5th, 1794.

vii. Alexander<sup>3</sup> Bishop was born the 8th day of September, at 10 o'clock at night, 1782. Parochial Register: "1782, Spt<sup>r</sup> 22<sup>d</sup>. Alexander son to William Bishop and Marg<sup>t</sup> Hamilton spouses in Wester Cult was Baptized by the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr. John Brown." He died January 6th, 1785.

viii. Agnes (1st)<sup>3</sup> Bishop born the 18th day of August at 11 o'clock forenoon, 1784 and baptized the 29th by Mr. John Brown, minister of the Gospel at Whitburn, at Longridge according to my record. Parochial Register: "Agnes Daughter to William Bishop and Marg<sup>t</sup> Hamilton spouses in Wester Cult born Aug. 16<sup>th</sup>, Bap. Aug. 29, 1784 by Mr. Brown." She died Jan. 28, 1785.

ix. Margaret<sup>3</sup> Bishop was born March 9, 1786. My record has baptism April 20th. Parochial Register: "Margaret Dr<sup>r</sup> to Will<sup>m</sup> Bishop & Marg<sup>t</sup> Hamilton spouses in Wester Cult was born March 9th Baptized April 2, 1786 by Mr. Brown." (My record) "Sister Margaret Bishop arrived in Lexington (Kentucky) Dec.? 1805." (Memorandum Book) "Died near Jacksonville, Ill. May 9, 1838. Married to -- Logan, of Fayette Co. Ky. who lived less than a year." ("Items") There is a record of a Fayette County marriage between David Logan and Margaret Bishop Dec. 9, 1823, Robert Bishop, bondsman. (Annie Walker Burns, Record of Marriages in Fayette County, Kentucky, 1803-1851, Frankfort, 1931, copy) "Sister Margaret was married to David Logan, Esq. Dec. 10th, 1823, and was left a widow Nov. 18th (no year given). Died in Illinois 1838." (Memorandum Book) (Death of Logan must have been Nov. 18, 1824.) On the 7th day of May Mrs. Margaret B. Logan, in the 52d year of her age, at the residence of Mrs. Prentice, near this place." (Newspaper clipping undated.) No mention of children.

x. Agnes (2nd)<sup>3</sup> Bishop "was born April 27th at 10 o'clock at night and baptized in Longridge Meetinghouse



May 11th by Mr. John Brown, minister of the Gospel there, 1789." (My record) Montgomery says he found no entry in the Parochial Register of this baptism. "Agnes Bishop married to Thomas Prentice April 6th, 1812. They left the house the 13th for America; arrived there the 20th of May, 1812." (My record) "Sister Agnes and her husband, Thos. Prentice, arrived in Lexington (Ky.) June 27th, 1812." (Memorandum Book) They "lived there 17 years. Removed to Jacksonville, Illinois. Husband died April 4, 1833." ("Items") Children (list from "Items"):

David, b. May 23, 1813, d. June 9, 1835.  
 William, b. Oct. 18, 1815, d. ----  
 Margaret, b. Aug. 4, 1819, d. May 15, 1838.  
 Thomas, b. Jan. 4, 1821, d. June 25, 1846.  
 ---- daughter, still born Nov. 1819 (an obvious error)  
 Robert, b. Nov. -- 1823, d. 5 weeks old.  
 Mary J., b. May 10, 1824, d. 9 weeks old.  
 Agnes, b. Nov. -- 1825, Aug. 8, 1841.  
 Twins, b. Sept. -- 1828.

In an undated clipping pasted in a scrapbook found in the old house at Oxford, Ohio, Montgomery found a notice of Margaret Bishop, eldest daughter of Mrs. Agnes Prentice, who died near this town (I suppose Jacksonville, Illinois) of pulmonary consumption on Monday, 15th inst. in the 21st year of her age. Margaret made a profession of religion in the McChord Church in Kentucky (Lexington) where her parents then resided. Soon after removal to this state (Illinois) she was called to part with a beloved Father, then with two older brothers in quick succession, and exactly a week before her own decease an aunt (Mrs. Margaret B. Logan) to whom she was particularly attached. Study of the above clipping shows how it ties in with data previously given but it shows some discrepancy. The death of her brother, William, must have been about 1835 but whether before or after the death of her brother, David, we cannot know. Her Aunt Margaret died May 7th or May 9th (two records) 1838 so we conclude that "15th inst." above was May 15th, 1838. So if she died in her 21st year her birth date must have been in 1817 instead of 1819 as recorded. Such correction will seemingly make all records check out very well. There is one matter not explained. It is strange that John M. Bishop did not give the names of the twins since he must have visited his aunt in person when he obtained his data in 1862, and why is there no notation regarding these two or the aunt at the time he compiled his notes in 1883.

In a letter dated Jacksonville, July 23<sup>d</sup>, 1846, from William<sup>4</sup> Bishop to his uncle Dr. Bishop, the former commenting on the death of Thomas, Aunt Prentice's son, says: "My Aunt - as you are aware - is now left not only a widow but also childless."

xi. George<sup>3</sup> Bishop "was born 17th of August and baptized the 26th at Wester Coult (Cult) by Mr. John Brown,

1790." (My record) Parochial Register: "George son to William Bishop and Margt<sup>t</sup> Hamilton spouses in W Cult Born Aug 17th, Bap. 26th 1790 by Mr. Brown in Longrig." "Items" has the birth date Aug. 19. "George Bishop died the 21st of January, 1805, aged 1 $\frac{1}{4}$  years and 5 months." (My record) Memorandum Book: "George Bishop died March -- 1805."

5. xii. Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Bishop. See below.

xiii. Christina<sup>3</sup> Bishop was "born the 4th of April, 10 o'clock at night, baptized by Mr. John Brown at Longridge, the 19th current, 1792." (My record) Montgomery spells the name "Christian" seemingly from a notation in the Parochial Register giving the birth date as I have it recorded. But in "Items" the name was given "Christiana" though she herself evidently signed it "Christina" as you will note. "Married to Thomas Dunlop. No children. Living (1862) in same house to which she went when first married." ("Items") "In the fly leaf of a volume at Oxford, Ohio (now, 1951, in Montgomery's possession) entitled 'Rev. David Smith, Letters on Sanctification by the Late Rev. John Brown, Whitburn, published Edinburgh 1834' which was inscribed: 'To The United Associate Congregation of Whitburn, this memorial to their late venerable and beloved pastor' there appears: 'To Ann Marshall and Agnes Prentice, a Memorial of the Friendship of Affectionate Sisters and Brothers March 20th, 1850. (signed) Christina Dunlop, Hellen Bishop, Thos. Dunlop.'"

xiv. Helen<sup>3</sup> Bishop b. May 28, 1797. Year as given me by "Items" was 1799 but I changed to 1797 as 1799 evidently was a mistake. The family evidently had the day as the 28th. "Helen, Daughter of W<sup>m</sup> Bishop & Margt Hamilton, Fulshills born 29 May & baptized at Longridge 13th June." (Parochial Register) Note that this is the only time the Register bears out my name, "Longridge." "Still living (1862). Twice married, first to Thos. Martin, second to --- Lived in Edinburgh. No family." ("Items") See her letter from Dundee in the Appendix.

Note that in the letter and on the fly-leaf of the book mentioned she signs her name, "Hellen." She spells her sister's name one time "Chresten" but another time "Christian." But on the fly-leaf where the sister signed apparently it is "Christina." Helen was much mistaken about her father's register because though I did not have the record of her birth I had that of most of the family and of those on which I have births recorded only Margaret, George and Ebenezer were not named as to the hour of birth. One other point of history I want to mention. Helen definitely states that there were 16 children, 13 of whom were nursed at the same breast. This corresponds to the record given but does not agree with the statement by Dr. Bishop in his manuscript, "Recollections and Reflections," in which he said his mother "was the mother of fourteen children-- was nursing the thirteenth when I left her." The last part of



the statement seems wrong because the last birth was after Dr. Bishop came to America.

xv. Janet<sup>3</sup> Bishop born July 29, 1800. This information is told in "Items" but the name is "Jeannette" though it is stated she died at the age of 5. "Janet Bishop died August 16th, 1805, aged 5 years." (My record)

xvi. Ann<sup>3</sup> Bishop born April 18, 1803. ("Items") Parochial Register: "Anna daughter to W<sup>m</sup> Bishop and Margaret Hamilton spouses in Fulshills was born the 19th and baptized the 26th April 1803." "baptized at Longridge by Rev. Mr. John Brown the 23rd current, 1803." (My record) Married to Robert Marshall May 25, 1825. Came to U.S. 1834. Her husband a stone mason in Scotland--a farmer near Jacksonville. No children. She was a widow in 1862, since (in 1883) dead." ("Items") "Ann came to Oxford (Ohio) July 1834. Settled in Illinois." Memorandum Book.

3. Thomas<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Bishop, baptized June 9th, 1751 (Parochial Register, supra), m. Jane Weir, perhaps a sister or other relative of Agnes Weir, above, and had (perhaps among others but no other is recorded in the Parochial Register):

i. John<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>1</sup> Thomas<sup>2</sup>).

Parochial Register: "Bishop John son to Thomas Bishop & Jane Weir spouses in (Kumblingsyde) ? born 11th January 1782 baptised 25<sup>th</sup> by Mr. Brown." In the church yard at Whitburn Montgomery in 1939 found the stone of this John Bishop and his wife. The following inscription tallies exactly with that written to my sister, Myrtle, by a minister's wife in that part of Scotland: "Here lies the body of Elizabeth Burns, wife of John Bishop Polkemet, who died Jan. 8th, 1817, aged 32 years and of his daughter, Mary Lyon, who died 26 April 1817, aged 1 year & 11 months. John Bishop died 20 June 1857 aged 75 years." On the other side of the tombstone: "Here lies the daughter of Robert Burns, the National Bard."

The mother of the poet's daughter ("My sonsie smirking dear bought Bess") was Elizabeth Paton, a house servant or dairy maid employed by Burns' mother. Her home was at Largside, a mile across from Lochlie. She had an exceedingly handsome figure but was very plain looking, active, honest, independent but rude and uncultivated. In the autumn of 1784 she was pregnant and John Rankine twitted Burns, from which we have "To John Rankine in Reply to an Announcement" and "Epistle to John Rankine." The child was born May 22, 1785 and Burns wrote "A Poet's Welcome to his Love-Begotten Daughter." The daughter, baptized May 24, 1785, was brought up at first by her mother, later by Burns' mother and his



brother, Gilbert. She received £200 at age 21 from the funds raised for the poet's family. Franklyn Bliss Snyder, *The Life of Robert Burns*, New York, The MacMillan Company, 1932, pp. 83, 84, 118, et seq.

John Bishop and Elizabeth Burns had children. Record is made of three, one of whom is mentioned on the tombstone:

Parochial Register: "Elizabeth daughter of John Bishop & Elizabeth Burns spouses in Halfway was born 18<sup>th</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup> 1807." "Thomas Son to John Bishop and Elizabeth Burns Spouses in Halfway was born 3<sup>d</sup> June 1809." "Mary Lion daughter to John Bishop and Elizabeth Burns Spouses in Halfway was born 19<sup>th</sup> May 1815." Died 26 April, 1817.

Further record of this family was not attempted.

### Third Generation

4. Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup>) Bishop was born July 26, 1777, at Cult, in the Parish of Whitburn, Linlithgowshire, Scotland, and was baptized July 27<sup>th</sup>, 1777. "Robert son to William Bishop and Margt Hamilton spouses in Polkemmet was Baptized by the Rev<sup>d</sup> John Brown at Longrig." (Parochial Register) Dates of birth and baptism do not correspond with data given by Dr. Bishop's son, John M. Bishop, in his "Items" but the birth date agrees with that supplied me by Miami University. Date of baptism was not given by Parochial Register. But it is the only case in our records where baptism followed birth so closely.

Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup> Bishop was named for his mother's father, Robert Hamilton. Date of birth and baptism has been given. He entered the University of Edinburgh, November 1794 (Memorandum Book but Thornton Mills, in his *Life* says 1793 and so says James H. Rodabaugh) A.B., University of Edinburgh, 1798. Entered the Divinity Hall at Selkirk under Rev'd George Lawson, August 1798. This was the Theological School of the Burgher or Associate Synod. Was licensed by the Associate Burgher Presbytery of Perth, June 28, 1802 at Rathelet in the parish of Kilmark, Fifeshire. He was married by the Rev. James Dick on August 25, 1802 at Buckhaven on the Firth of Forth to Ann Ireland, and sailed immediately with Dr. J. M. Mason, for whom he later named a son, John Mason Bishop, the author of "Items." The party landed in New York, Oct. 2, 1802. Preached as a supply in Adams County (near Chillicothe) for two months; arrived in Kentucky in February, 1803 and served as an itinerant missionary for eighteen months, settling in Lexington, Kentucky, in November, 1804. Professor of Logic and Moral Philosophy in Transylvania University, 1804-1818; Mathematics and Natural Philosophy for a time, and then History and Natural Philosophy until his resignation in 1824. (Much of this is

evidently from Memorandum Book which agrees quite fully with data given me by Miami University except they add:) Editor of "Evangelical Record and Western Review," 1811-1813. Pastor of McChord Church, Lexington, Ky., 1812-23. Moved to Oxford, Ohio in 1824 where he served as President and Professor of Logic and Moral Philosophy and History in Miami University, Oxford, Ohio, 1824-41. Was inaugurated (as first president of the school) March 30, 1825. Resigned as President in 1841 but continued as Professor of History and Political Science, 1841-45. In the meantime he had re-organized the Presbyterian church in Oxford and had served as pastor, 1825-31. In 1845 he moved to Pleasant Hill (now College Hill), Ohio, near Cincinnati, where he served as Professor in Farmer's College from 1845 until his death April 29, 1855. His wife died two weeks later, May 13, 1855. He was author of: "A Volume of Sermons," 1808; "Memoirs of David Rice" or "An Outline of the History of the Christian Church in the State of Kentucky," 1824; "Elements of Logic," 1833; "Sketches of the Philosophy of the Bible," 1833; "Elements of the Science of Government," 1839; "The Western Peacemaker," 1839, and numerous special sermons and addresses. See for accounts of Dr. Bishop's busy and important life, James H. Rodabaugh, Robert Hamilton Bishop, Ohio Historical Collections, Vol. 4, Ohio State Archaeological and Historical Society, Columbus, Ohio, 1935, and works listed in the bibliography thereof; Dictionary of American Biography, First Supplement. Princeton conferred the degree of Doctor of Divinity on him in 1824.

Dr. Bishop's wife was Ann Ireland, her parentage not determined. They were married at Buckhaven on the Firth of Forth by the Rev. James Dick, Aug. 25, 1802. To them were born in Lexington, Kentucky, children as follows:

6. i. William Wallace<sup>14</sup>. See below.
7. ii. Mary Ann<sup>14</sup>. See below.
8. iii. George Brown<sup>14</sup>. See below.
9. iv. Ebenezer Brown<sup>14</sup>. See below.
10. v. Robert Hamilton, Jr.<sup>14</sup>. See below.
- vi. Catherine Wallace<sup>14</sup>, b. Jan. 3, 1817, d. June 28, 1828. "Daughter Catherine died this year - the first death we have had in our family." (Memorandum Book, Dec. 30th, 1828.)
11. vii. John Mason<sup>14</sup>.
- viii. Jane Ridgeley<sup>14</sup>, b. March 15, 1821, d. Dec. 20, 1850. No children. Her husband was David Williams, a merchant of Van Buren, Ark. She was named, we believe, for a family friend in Lexington. A student, G. Ridgeley, lived in Dr. Bishop's family 1811-12 at Lexington and was



licensed to preach in 1824. (Memorandum Book)

The "Brown" and "Mason" names given to Dr. Bishop's children are interesting.

There were four famous John Browns: John Brown of Haddington (1722-1787), author of the Self-Interpreting Bible; his son, John Brown of Whitburn, 1754-1832; the latter's son, John Brown, D.D., 1784-1858, who was born in Whitburn and was at Edinburgh University from 1797 to 1800; and the last named's son, John Brown, M. D., 1810-1882, who wrote "Rab and His Friends." John Brown of Whitburn had a second son, George Brown, also born in Whitburn, and a brother, Ebenezer Brown, a famous divine in his own right. President Bishop corresponded with various members of the Brown family long after he came to America.

John Mitchell Mason, 1770-1829, was a son of Rev. John Mason. The latter had been sent by the Associate Synod of Scotland to New York. The son graduated at Columbia in 1789, at Edinburgh, 1792. He visited Scotland in 1801 and induced Robert H. Bishop and other students at Selkirk to come to America. President Bishop, as has appeared, named one of his sons John Mason Bishop.

5. Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup>) "was born the 28th of October and baptized at Longridge by Mr. John Brown the 11th of November, 1792." (My record). Parochial Register: "Ebenezer son to W<sup>m</sup> Bishop & Marg<sup>t</sup> Hamilton spouses in Fulshills was born Oct. 28th Baptized Nov. 11th, 1792."

"Ebenezer Bishop, aged 27 years and 5 months and 3 weeks and Margaret Hastie aged 22 years and 9 weeks and 4 days, joined in marriage April 18, 1820. Took up house-keeping at Marraygate Manse, Whitburn, County of Linlithgow, July 21, 1820, removed from Marraygate to Gramstone near Falkirk, County of Stirling in June 1825. Removed from Gramstone to Maddeston, County of Stirling, May 1, 1828...New York, 20th day of July 1833 and left New York 3<sup>d</sup> of August for Lexington, Ky. and arrived there 24th of August, 1833." (See Scott memoranda above.) "Ebenezer arrived in Ky. 1833. Settled in Illinois. (Memorandum Book, above.) "Ebenezer died in McDonough Co., Nov. 6, 1860." ("Items," above.) The Ebenezer Bishop Family Bible, which passed from the possession of George Schuyler<sup>4</sup> Bishop to the latter's son Oliver, who now has it, records this death as of November 3, 1859.

The children of Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Bishop and Margaret (Hastie) Bishop were:

- i. A daughter who died at birth, Dec. 11, 1820.

12. ii. William<sup>4</sup> Bishop. See below.
- iii. Helen Brown<sup>4</sup> Bishop, b. July 6, 1823, d. Oct. 11, 1823.
- iv. John Hastie<sup>4</sup> Bishop, b. August 30, 1824. Dead before 1862. ("Items") He died in his 23<sup>d</sup> year, Aug. 10, 1847. (Family Bible)
- v. Ebenezer Brown<sup>4</sup> Bishop, b. Oct. 16, 1826, d. at Lincoln, Kansas, 1902. No children.
13. vi. Robert Hamilton<sup>4</sup> Bishop. See below.
14. vii. Margaret Hamilton<sup>4</sup> Bishop. See below.
15. viii. David Prentiss<sup>4</sup> Bishop. See below.
- ix. Agnes Ann<sup>4</sup> Bishop, b. at Lexington, Ky. Jan. 19, 1837. She married \_\_\_\_\_ Clark. Children, Ella, Alice, John, Robert and Minnie.
16. x. George Schuyler<sup>4</sup> Bishop. See below.
- xi. Helen Brown<sup>4</sup> Bishop, b. March 31, 1846 (Family Bible), m. \_\_\_\_\_ Campbell. Lived in California. No further information. Years ago I wrote Aunt Helen but got no reply.

Margaret Hastie, my great grandmother, was born February 10, 1798 if we compute from the age of "22 years and 9 weeks and 4 days" at the time of her marriage to Ebenezer Bishop on April 18, 1820. Flora Mae (Bishop) Gilbert, in her recital of family history, states that one of the reasons why the family came to America was that the mother did not want her boys to be drafted into the English army and that she walked seven miles into town to purchase the tickets to America. In the later years of her life she made her home with the James Scott family in Clay County, Kansas. Aunt Agnes is my authority that grandfather was very good to her and made his children show her every respect. Uncle John says that her death was possibly due to a fall. The present generation will scarcely comprehend reference to mode of travel in her day. But the family set out in the wagon for a trip to town. I do not know whether this was before the advent of the spring seat that was made for the wagon but even in my day it was common to use kitchen chairs for extra seats in the wagon. So great grandmother was sitting in a chair by the side of one of my aunts also seated in a chair no doubt. Roads in those days were not graded or surfaced. Due to erosion by rain and travel, roads got in bad condition sometimes. On this day the road was muddy and as they went down a hill into a ravine where there was considerable slant to the road, the wagon skidded so that a wheel came against a ridge or embankment with the result that great grandmother was thrown from the wagon.



No bones were broken but the shock and the confinement in bed no doubt caused her death. The date of her death, as I have it, was February 19, 1874, which is not the date given in the accounts concerning some of her sons. But I am sure that grandmother had an obituary from which I copied the following: "she was descended from a long line of pious ancestors, some of whom were living in the troublesome times of Scotland when sturdy covenanters fought for Christ's Cross and Cause. Two of her brothers were able and efficient ministers of the Gospel."

### Schooling in Scotland

These excerpts from Dr. Bishop's Recollections and Reflections, January, 1845, describe the early education of boys of his class and religion in the Scotland of his day:

I had read the Proverbs of Solomon and the New Testament, and committed the shorter Catechism to memory, under the direction of an old maid, who lived with her aged mother in a house adjoining, by the time I was six years of age .....

I was, after I had arrived at the age of six years, for three or four years regularly kept at school during the winter months, but was put to constant employment on the farm during the summer and harvest. The school to which I was sent was under the direction of the Church, or as it was called, the Congregation, of which my father was a member, and the Rev. John Brown, son of the John Brown of Haddington was the pastor. The master had no salary except the quarterly fees ... The Scriptures ... was the only reading book; and to be able to read these fluently, and repeat a considerable portion of the Psalms and Brown's two short catechisms .... was the whole course of instruction for all the scholars. The boys were in addition taught to write and perform any operation in arithmetic as far as to the end of the single rule of three ... I think I was at the end of the course of instruction as well acquainted with the facts in the Bible history as I am at this day ... To have their children able to read English (we spoke broad Scotch) and to cast up accounts, was with our parents only a secondary object. The great object was the Bible. The Bible history or the sermons of the last Sabbath frequently formed the subject of daily conversation.

In the morning when I left home in 1794, my father had gone abroad before daylight to visit, I think, some sick person and did not return until after the usual time of worship and breakfast. I had of course in his absence performed the daily family worship and had sung and read in what was called the ordinary, that is, the Scriptures were read regularly through, and the Psalms were regularly sung through.

Fourth Generation

6. Colonel William Wallace<sup>4</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup>) was born in Lexington, Ky. Dec. 28, 1805, and educated at Transylvania University, where his father was a member of the faculty until 1824. He became a printer and publisher in Oxford, Ohio, and was the builder of the Bishop Homestead there. Financial troubles finally made him give up the printing business and he removed to Illinois in 1834, returning to Oxford for a brief period thereafter. See Jesse H. Shera, *The History of Printing and Publishing in Oxford, Ohio, 1827-1841*, which contains a check list of Oxford imprints, 1827-1841, in *Ohio State Archeological & Historical Quarterly*, Vol. 44, p. 103; also Alta Harvey Heiser, *A Printer's Troubles*, Id., Vol. 47, p. 40. In the Mexican War he served as Captain of Company D of the Third Regiment of the Brigade of Illinois Volunteer Militia which was enlisted June 27, 1847 (Records of the Services of Illinois Soldiers in the Black-Hawk War and the Mexican War, Springfield, Ill., 1882). In the Civil War he was Major, then Colonel, of the 49th Infantry Regiment of Illinois Volunteers. Wounded at battle of Shiloh, April, 1862, and died of his wounds at Memphis. In Illinois he lived at Mattoon and Charleston.

We suppose that the name given to him was in honor of William<sup>2</sup> Bishop, his grandfather, and that the Wallace was for the family in his ancestry. (See above.) However, it has been said that Wallace, the great hero of Scotland, was Dr. Bishop's favorite character in all history and this may be the reason for the name.

William Wallace Bishop was married twice (1) to Nancy Veatch, by whom he had one child, William<sup>5</sup> Bishop, and (2) Martha Montfort, by whom Maggie<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, Charles<sup>5</sup>.

Lucy Bishop writes (Feb. 24, 1951): "I think the son of his first wife, William, went to St. Louis and has some descendants there now. Maggie and John Bishop both married Greys .... John was a practising lawyer here in Paris at the time of my father's death but later went West and was a teacher for many years. I don't know anything about Charles."





Agnes Bishop Prentice  
 "Aunt Prentice"  
 See Page 19



Bethania Lewis Crocker Bishop  
 See Page 30



Eliza Ann Lyons Bishop  
 See Page 32



Ann Ireland Bishop  
 See Pages 13, 24



Robert Hamilton Bishop  
Five Generations of the Name in Direct Descent



Rev. Robert Hamilton  
Bishop, D.D.  
(1777-1855)

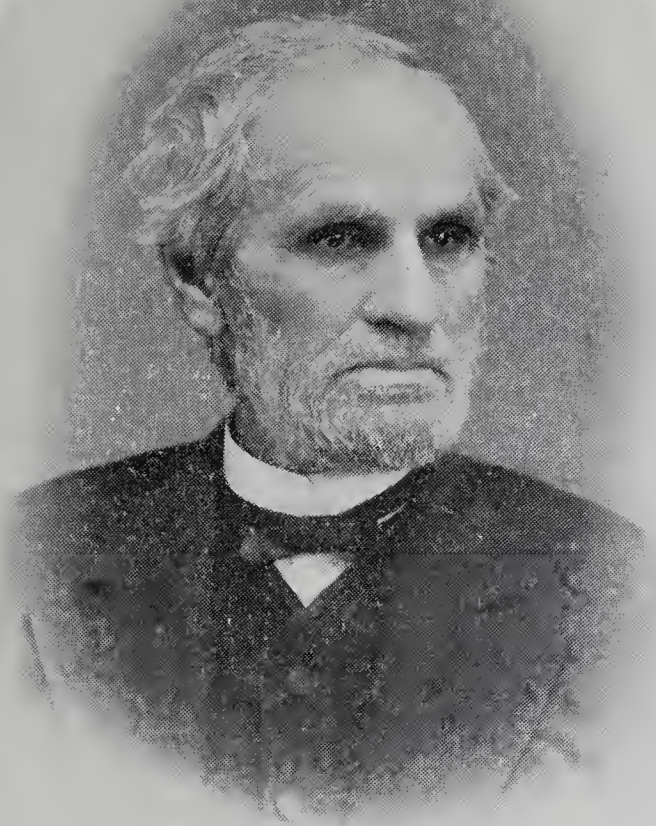


Prof. Robert Hamilton Bishop  
(1814-1890)



Robert Hamilton Bishop  
(1847-1928)  
Robert Hamilton Bishop, M.D.  
(1879- )  
Robert Hamilton Bishop  
(1916- )

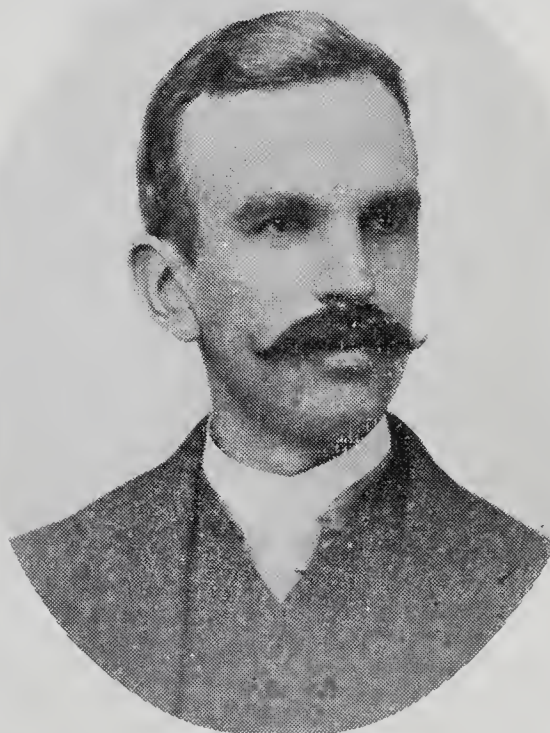




Rev. John Mason Bishop, D.D.



Lucy Deming North Bishop



Deming R. Bishop



North Bishop's children

Right: Dr. Frances L. Bishop

See Pages 33, 56







David Williams



Jane Ridgeley Bishop Williams

See Page 24



Three Sons of  
Prof. Robert H. Bishop:  
George, Robert, Sylvester



Margaret Bishop  
Milligan Warner and daughter

See Page 30



7. Mary Ann<sup>4</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup>)  
 b. Jan. 26, 1808, d. Dec. 23, 1893, m. Sept. 26, 1834 to  
 Rev. William Wallace Robertson, D.D., the father of Presby-  
 terianism in Central Missouri. William W. Robertson was  
 born Dec. 6, 1807 in Danville, Ky., only son of Duncan F.  
 and Mary W. Robertson. His mother's family name was Downing.  
 His grandfather, Alexander Robertson, was a native of Scot-  
 land, who emigrated to Virginia prior to the Revolution.  
 William W., after two years at Centre College, Danville,  
 entered Miami University where he graduated in 1834. For  
 six years following his graduation he was a teacher in the  
 University and while so employed pursued a theological  
 course and received a license to preach. In November 1841  
 they removed to Fulton, Missouri, then a small town of six  
 hundred inhabitants. For a number of years Dr. Robertson's  
 life was wholly devoted to the ministry but he will be best  
 remembered for his services to education. He was the found-  
 er of the Fulton Female Seminary, which was the forerunner  
 of Synodical College. He was also the prime mover in the  
 establishment of that great small college, Westminster,  
 which is celebrating its centennial this year (1951). See  
 C. F. Lamkin, A Great Small College. He was President  
 of the Westminster Board of Trustees from 1854 until his  
 death, May 27, 1894. Dr. John Henry McCracken, President  
 of Westminster, in unveiling a memorial tablet to Dr.  
 Robertson, placed in the old chapel building by the Alumni,  
 said:

"Through a whole generation his life was closely  
 interwoven with the life of this institution. There has  
 been no man to whom we owe more. There is no name which  
 we delight more to honor and while no tablet is needed  
 to keep fresh in the hearts of those here the loving  
 memory of this leader in Israel and of his service to  
 Westminster, we are glad for the sake of those that  
 shall come after that this memorial stone has been  
 placed in this chapel where it may be seen from day to  
 day and be a constant reminder of him and of his work."

Of Mary Ann Bishop Robertson, her daughter, Sally  
 Robertson Thurmond, wrote many years ago:

"She was an ideal preacher's wife and has been a  
 helpmeet in every sense of the word. God alone knows  
 the sacrifices she endured in leaving a home of culture  
 to come with her husband to what was then a western  
 wilderness (1841), undergoing all the privations inci-  
 dent to pioneer life. Her prominent characteristics  
 were: deep humility, her love for her church, the church  
 of her fathers .... "

There were two children:

17. i. Anna May<sup>5</sup> Robertson, b. Jan. 7, 1841. See below.

18. ii. Sarah (Sallie) George<sup>5</sup> Robertson, b. April 9,  
 1844. See below.



8. Rev. George Brown<sup>4</sup> Bishop, A.M. (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup>) was born at Lexington, Ky., March 30, 1810, graduated at Miami, 1828, d. Dec. 14, 1837 at Hanover, Indiana. He served the Presbyterian Church in Oxford as pastor for a short time. Married Bethania Lewis Crocker, April 4, 1834. George Brown Bishop went to the Princeton Theological Seminary and was there in 1829 (Memorandum Book, Dec. 26, 1829). He was licensed to preach April, 1832 (Id., Dec. 30, 1832) "George is settled pastor of the Church here (Oxford)" (Id. Dec. 28, 1833) "George is removed to South Hanover." (Id., Dec. 25, 1834).

It is supposed that George Brown Bishop was named for Rev. George Brown, second son of John Brown of Whitburn.

George Brown<sup>4</sup> Bishop and Bethania had one child, Margaret (Maggie) who was brought up by her grandparents Bishop. "Maggie goes home to her mother in a few days - to return if all things continue as they now are in some 6 weeks hence... Maggie is promising thus far but needs a very steady discipline." (Dr. Bishop to his son, August 1, 1850). Maggie married twice. Her first husband was named Milligan and in a family album there is a picture of a woman and child taken at Greencastle, Ind., marked "Alexandra Milligan 2 years old, Oct. 12, 1869." Above the picture someone has written "Cousin Maggie Milligan." Somewhere there is mention that Margaret Bishop Milligan and her mother conducted a school in Minneapolis in the 1870s. Her name was Margaret Bishop Warner in 1903 and she was then living in Los Angeles.

"Bethania Lewis Crocker, wife of George Brown<sup>4</sup> Bishop, was born in Falmouth, Mass. on Oct. 25, 1813. She was educated partly by her father, the Rev. Peter Crocker, who was a Congregational minister, and partly in New York City. About 1831 he moved to Bath, Indiana. Bethania, being the eldest of a large family, went to Oxford, Ohio, and opened a school for girls. At that early age she had determined to devote her life to the advancement of women - not in politics, but to fit them for true wives and mothers. Dr. Bishop was at that time the President of Miami University - and he and Prof. Scott and McGuffey became much interested in the courageous young woman - and were lifelong friends.

"On April 4, 1834, Bethania Crocker and Geo. Brown Bishop were united in marriage, and made their first home at Oxford, where Mr. Bishop was then the pastor. Soon after he removed to South Hanover, Ind. where he both preached and taught in the Theological Seminary. Young as he was, he was Professor of Oriental Literature and Biblical Criticism. On Dec. 14, 1837, Mr. Bishop was called to the higher life, after only a few days' illness. Mrs. Bishop soon moved to Carrollton, Ky., where she taught until July 9, 1840. Then she married Mr. Joseph Bennet, who had only recently come from London,



England. In 1847 he died and left his widow with six stepdaughters and three of her own. Business worries had come and very little of a large fortune was left.

"Mrs. Bishop-Bennet again resorted to teaching, and educated her large family. In the fall of 1857 she went to Waveland, Ind. as Assistant Principal in the then flourishing academy. In 1862 she went to Oxford, Ohio, as Principal of the literary department. Having some trouble with the President in regard to the discipline of teachers, she resigned at the close of the year and went to Cooper Seminary, Dayton, Ohio. With her went five teachers and twenty-five of the pupils. All of the senior class went.

"She next established a school for girls at Greencastle, Indiana. In 1869 she went to Minneapolis, Minn. for the health of a daughter. There she established the Bennet Seminary, which flourished for twenty years.

"April 26, 1877 she entered into rest at Greencastle, Ind., after a life of toil and sacrifice for others. 'Many rise up and call her blessed.'" (Newspaper account)

9. Ebenezer Brown<sup>4</sup> Bishop, A.M. (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup>) was born at Lexington, Ky. June 13, 1812. Died a teacher at Paris, Ill. Jan. 2, 1877. He was teaching in Tennessee when the Civil War broke out, his school closed and he joined the Confederate Army. It is said that he was at the battle of Shiloh where his brother, Colonel William Wallace Bishop, was killed. (See letter in Appendix.) Graduated at Miami, 1833. "Ebenezer has gone to teaching on his own account." (Memorandum Book, Dec. 28, 1833) "Ebenezer is married and gone from home." (Id., Dec. 25, 1834) Taught school in Mt. Sterling, Kentucky, and at various other places; Superintendent of Schools, Hamilton, Ohio, for several years; conducted Edgar Academy, Paris, Ill. for several years before his death. His wife was Laura W. Churchill, b. April 18, 1812, d. Sept. 16, 1870; m. Aug. 21, 1834. Laura W. Churchill was daughter of Noble Churchill (1779-1866) and Olive (Stoddard) Churchill. See Churchill Family in America. John Brown of Whitburn had a brother, Ebenezer Brown, himself a famous divine, and it is probable that this explains the name.

Children of Ebenezer Brown<sup>4</sup> Bishop and Laura W. (Churchill) Bishop:

i. Alice Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Bishop, d. 1912, married George E. Mason. They lived in San Diego, California. No children.

19. ii. Georgiana<sup>5</sup> Bishop. See below.

20. iii. Hon. Robert Noble<sup>5</sup> Bishop. See below.

- iv. Andrew Melville<sup>5</sup> Bishop, b. 1843, d. in infancy.
- 21. v. Henri Bronson<sup>5</sup> Bishop. See below.
- vi. Laura Julia<sup>5</sup> Bishop, d. in infancy.
- vii. Minnie May<sup>5</sup> Bishop, b. Dec. 21, 1854, d. 1929, m. David J. Tate. Lived in Charleston, Ill. Children (surname Tate) Eugene Johnson<sup>6</sup> (Dec'd.), Ethel May<sup>6</sup> (dec'd.), and Dorothy Alice<sup>6</sup> (dec'd.).

(Much of the information in this and other sections about Ebenezer Brown Bishop and his descendants comes from letters of Lucy D. Bishop to Montgomery, written in 1951.)

- 10. Professor Robert Hamilton<sup>4</sup> Bishop, A.M., LL.D. (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup>) b. near Lexington, Ky., August 15, 1814, d. at Oxford, Ohio, July 5, 1890. Graduated at Miami, 1831, LL.D. 1877, Farmers College. He married March 21, 1839, Eliza Ann Lyons (b. Feb. 1, 1821, d. Feb. 8, 1896), daughter of Sylvester and Jerusha Hill (Butler) Lyons, pioneer settlers near Oxford, Ohio.

After some experience as a teacher in Kentucky and Indiana, and as a printer in Oxford, Ohio (see the articles cited under William Wallace Bishop) he became in 1838 a tutor in the Grammar School attached to Miami University and in 1840, Master of the Grammar School. From 1852 to 1873 he was Professor of Latin in Miami. After the closing of the University in 1873 he conducted a preparatory school in Oxford. He was a famous teacher, much beloved, and highly honored by students and alumni. For nearly half a century he was a ruling elder in the Presbyterian Church. After the closing of Miami he acted as Secretary of the Board of Trustees and was the guardian of its property, library and records; also taught one year at Farmers College and one year at Oxford College.

The children of Robert Hamilton<sup>4</sup> Bishop and Eliza Ann (Lyons) Bishop, twelve in number, were:

- i. Mary Jane<sup>5</sup> Bishop, b. May 3, 1840, d. Feb. 28, 1841.
- 22. ii. Emily J.<sup>5</sup> Bishop. See below.
- iii. Catherine L.<sup>5</sup> Bishop, b. Oct. 3, 1843, d. May 23, 1859, buried in Oxford, Ohio.
- 23. iv. George Spencer<sup>5</sup> Bishop. See below.
- 24. v. Robert Hamilton<sup>5</sup> Bishop. See below.
- vi. Sylvester Lyons<sup>5</sup> Bishop, A.M., b. Oct. 23, 1849, d. unm. at Omaha, Neb., July 3, 1900. Civil engineer.



Graduated at Miami 1872.

vii. Anna Jerusha<sup>5</sup> Bishop, b. Sept. 19, 1851, d. unm. Feb. 12, 1911, in the Isle of Pines, where she and her sisters had property and where she had lived for several years before her death. Secretary of Miami University 1890-1908. She is buried in the Isle of Pines.

viii. Helen McMaster<sup>5</sup> Bishop, b. August 6, 1853, d. unm. April 16, 1939, at Oxford, Ohio, where she is buried.

25. ix. Peter Sutton<sup>5</sup> Bishop. See below.

26. x. Mary<sup>5</sup> Bishop. See below.

xi. Julia Rogers<sup>5</sup> Bishop, b. August 24, 1859, d. unm. at Oxford, Ohio, July 23, 1929. Registrar of Miami University.

xii. Lucy<sup>5</sup> Bishop, b. Dec. 9, 1861, d. May 26, 1876.

11. Rev. John Mason<sup>4</sup> Bishop, D.D. (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup>), son of Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup> and Ann Ireland Bishop was b. in Lexington, Ky., April 2, 1819, baptized in Market Street Church June 20 by Rev. James McChord. Graduated at Miami University 1841, Lane Theological Seminary, Cincinnati, 1844. Ordained as a Presbyterian minister April 1845, at Leporte, Indiana. Served churches in Indiana at Plymouth, New Albany, Bedford, Bloomington, Rockville, Lebanon, Covington and Rockfield. In November 1887 retired to Oxford, Ohio, where he died December 26, 1890; he is buried in the Oxford Cemetery. His wife was Lucy Deming North, born in Farmington, Connecticut, March 3, 1823, m. November 10, 1846 by Rev. D. Tenney at Oxford, Ohio, where she died March 5, 1888. Four of their children who died in infancy, John, Robert, Susie and Lewis Beecher (died at Stonington, Ct. Sept. 3, 1856, aged 8) are buried at Bedford, Ind. (Scrapbook press clippings.) At Dr. Bishop's death he was survived by three children:

i. Deming R.<sup>5</sup> Bishop, Civil engineer. He married Alma Aurelia, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Cheney M. Castle, Aug. 10, 1892, at Minneapolis, Minnesota. No further information.

27. ii. North<sup>5</sup> Bishop. See below.

iii. Frances (Fannie) L.<sup>5</sup> Bishop, M.D., pioneer woman physician. Practised in St. Louis. Died unmarried. She is listed as Frances Louis Bishop (M.D.) 4292 Washington Ave., St. Louis, Mo. as a former student of Miami as of the approximate class of 1892. Mrs. W. Franc Russell writes (March 9, 1951) that she represented a college at the inauguration of a new president at Westminster College,

Fulton, about 1934, wearing a robe which she had worn when she graduated. This robe was worn by Mrs. Russell's daughter when she graduated from Missouri University.

12. Rev. William<sup>1</sup> Bishop, D.D., LL.D. (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>). In a History of the State of Kansas, A. T. Andrews, Chicago, 1883, in the section devoted to Saline County there is an account of Dr. William Bishop, who was then Superintendent of Public Institutions for that County, from which and from an obituary published in the Interior shortly after his death, the following is assembled:

Rev. William Bishop, D.D., LL.D., born in Whitburn, Linlithgowshire, Scotland, October 9, 1824, came with his parents to Lexington, Ky. in 1833; Illinois College, Jacksonville, Ill., A.B. and A.M. 1847; studied theology at Princeton Seminary, licensed to preach 1850, ordained 1854. Taught three years at Princeton; seven years Professor of Greek at Hanover College, Indiana; moved to Lawrence, Kansas in 1856, pastor of Presbyterian Church there; first and only President of University of Lawrence; 1860 removed to Salina, Kansas, organized and served Presbyterian Church there, 1864-9 at Highland, Kansas, where he served Presbyterian Church and was for a time President of Highland University; 1869, returned to Salina, was, 1872-1875, County Superintendent of Schools; 1875-1877 pastor in Independence, Kansas; 1877-1882, again Superintendent of Public Institutions in Saline County. At time of death a lecturer on sociology in the College of Emporia. He was married in Hanover, Indiana, in 1854 to Emma B. Hynes of Bardstown, Ky.

See Kansas Historical Collections, Vol. 4, p. 296; Vol. 6, p. 70; Vol. 9, p. 12; Vol. 16, p. 705; Vol. 15, passim; C. S. Gleed, The Kansas Memorial, Kansas City, Mo., 1880.

"An institution of learning was opened in Lawrence April 11, 1859, under the auspices of the Presbyterian Church called the 'University of Lawrence.' Rev. William Bishop, A.M., was President. Contributions enabled the trustees to lay the foundation for the building afterwards known as the North College, on Mt. Oread. At this point funds failed and the 'University' passed into other hands, first the Protestant Episcopal Church and then the State University." History of the State of Kansas, supra, p. 324. In one sense, therefore, it may be claimed that Dr. Bishop was first president of the State University of Kansas.

"A genial and somewhat humorous disposition gave additional interest to his conversation as well as to his public discourses. While devoting the greater part of his life to educational interests and always with success, he was at the same time a preacher of marked ability and power."



Since Montgomery compiled the foregoing account of William Bishop, the Family Bible of the latter's father has been examined by me which fixes December 9, 1821 as the date of William's birth.

One statement concerning his boyhood perhaps should be given. It has been stated that his Aunt Agnes had married Thomas Prentice and had come to America. They first stopped at Lexington, Ky. where the Ebenezer Bishop family first stopped when they came over in 1833. An explanation given for the move later to Illinois was because of the slavery question, the Covenanter people preferred the Illinois atmosphere. But the Prentice family was first in Illinois and upon the solicitation of his aunt, William went to live with her for at least three years before his people arrived. She was a very devout but rather strict religious woman and her influence no doubt may have led to his call to the ministry. In his letter of 1846 to his uncle, it is Aunt Agnes for whom he writes.

1823069

The origin of the Kansas University is about as given as nearly as records can be checked. But it must be remembered that William Bishop had gone to Salina in 1860 at the solicitation of William A. Phillips who had laid out the new town and wanted a church organized. It was not until January 29th of the next year that Kansas became a state when this W. A. Phillips became Congressman for the first district. And no doubt William Bishop from Salina brought about action by the new state whereby this Lawrence school became the state university. One record states that William Bishop was the first secretary of the board but whether the board then was called a board of regents as it is now known I do not know.

William Bishop was an educator as is any minister but he was from the first and last interested in our school system. It is said that a large portion of the rural school districts of Saline County was organized by him. As has been stated, it seems that he served two terms as county superintendent at two different times. But one story seems to be without foundation. Those who have copies of the obituary of Margaret Hamilton Bishop-Scott must discount the statement that William Bishop served as State Superintendent of Public Instruction. But I am quite sure that he headed the state teachers' association for one year at least.

In 1884 his wife died and in the summer of 1885 he made a trip to Europe. In letters to the Daily Commonwealth, a forerunner of the Topeka Daily Capital, he writes most interestingly of England, France, Germany, and Italy. But in what seems to be his first letter under date of Aug. 18, 1885, he tells of the country around Edinburgh, Scotland. What is of particular interest to us of the Bishop line is his mention of the Wallace tower and the extended descriptions of the Robert Burns' settings and the quotations given.



In 1886 Dr. Bishop married Mary Marcy of Salina but on June 4, 1900 he died, without children, after a life of rather great service under stress of much physical discomfort due to illness or ill health. In the Agora, a quarterly magazine that was published at Salina, beginning in July, 1891, are articles by him on sociology, religious education, national problems, etc. A number of sermons and addresses are on record.

13. Robert Hamilton<sup>4</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>) was born Nov. 15, 1828 in County Sterling, Scotland. He came to America with his family in 1833. In William's letter of July 23, 1846 to his uncle it is noted that Robert had been staying with his Aunt Agnes for about a year when, because of the Mexican War fever, he left to join a volunteer company. This seemed not to have pleased his older brother. On August 28, 1856 he was married to Mary A. Lewis who was born Aug. 3, 1836. In 1860 it is said that he came to Kansas where he farmed near Salina for about eight years. He was a member of the Kansas Legislature for the 1863 session. When he quit the farm he set up in the insurance and real estate business. He served as county clerk and as deputy register of deeds. In 1874 he was elected justice of the peace, which office he held a good many years. This seemed to be the only office his son Norman remembered when he gave data for the family history. Robert may have come to Salina before his brother William did, but William was the first of the boys to come to Kansas. Robert and William had much to do with the founding of the new town. Flora Mae says: "There are several streets named for the Bishops and there is a collection of things regarding the five Bishop boys in the Salina Museum." In the early part of 1905 my brother Walter and I were in the Bishop home but Uncle Robert had died on Oct. 18, 1901 and only John, Mary, and Emma were at home with Aunt Mary at the time of our visit. Aunt Mary died Sept. 8, 1910.

From an account of him in the chapter on Saline County in the History of Kansas, cited above, the following statement is taken: "In early times he frequently had trouble with Kansas jayhawkers, and remembers looking down the barrel of many a revolver held in their hands."

This account is also authority for the statements that he graduated at Illinois College in 1856 and that his wife was a native of New Orleans.

There were twelve children named as follows by Norman who gave dates of birth and dates of death in cases he knew:

1. Ebenezer Lewis<sup>5</sup> Bishop was born Aug. 10, 1857. My Aunt Adelaide and Cousin Flora Mae have both told me about the same story, though I am sure that Flora Mae never



knew Aunt Adelaide and neither knew of these facts through the other. But as they tell it, Ebenezer worked in a general store or a county office when a sum of money was missing. It seemed to be Ebenezer who was suspected and he disappeared. Later it was thought to be the work of another but I do not know that the matter was ever definitely cleared up. However, I think no one of the family ever did know what became of Ebenezer.

ii. Robert Marshall<sup>5</sup> Bishop was born Dec. 30, 1858. Norman thought he was in Castle Rock, Wash. in 1941.

iii. Thomas Glover<sup>5</sup> Bishop was born Sept. 27, 1860. He died in infancy.

28. iv. William Hastie<sup>5</sup> Bishop. See below.

v. Anna Margret<sup>5</sup> Bishop, b. Aug. 14, 1863, d. Sept. 25, 1864.

29. vi. John Lewis<sup>5</sup> Bishop. See below.

30. vii. David Prentice<sup>5</sup> Bishop. See below.

viii. Mary Jane<sup>5</sup> Bishop was born Nov. 9, 1868. Flora Mae says that Mary taught for years in the Salina schools. She died in California, Dec. 27, 1912.

ix. Richard Yates<sup>5</sup> Bishop was born Dec. 12, 1870. In early childhood he had brain fever or some like illness and he was always dependent. He died Jan. 31, 1938.

x. Gilbert Lowe<sup>5</sup> Bishop, b. Oct. 12, 1872, d. Aug. 30, 1874.

31. xi. Norman Edward<sup>5</sup> Bishop. See below.

xii. Emma<sup>5</sup> Bishop was born Nov. 1, 1876. I am quite sure she was a capable business woman when I met her in 1905 but I did not learn what either girl was doing. For years she worked for Los Angeles County after going to California probably shortly after her mother's death. Emma died July 6, 1937.

14. Margaret Hamilton<sup>4</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>) was born November 13, 1831. In her obituary it is stated that she was born in Linlithgowshire, near Edinburgh, Scotland. But this must be a mistake. We read that the family "removed from Marraygate to Gramstone near Falkirk, County of Stirling, in June 1825." Ebenezer was born here. Then the family "removed from Gramstone to Maddastan, County of Stirling, May 1828." But the family still attended church at Falkirk because Robert and Margaret were baptized by Dr. Belfrage at Falkirk, as was Ebenezer. Margaret was not quite



two years old when the family came to America.

They first came to Lexington, Ky., where Robert Hamilton Bishop had first come and where a little later his sister, Agnes Bishop Prentice, had come with her husband. But later the Prentice family went to Jacksonville, Ill. And possibly four or five years later the Ebenezer Bishop family went there but soon they moved to a farm in McDonough County (then a part of Schuyler County) where the father died. We learn that some of the Hastie family was in McDonough County near Macomb and this may account for the move here. We are told that Margaret attended the Rushville Seminary and taught school a number of years. Where she taught we do not know except "in her own and adjoining counties."

The county north of McDonough County is Warren County, of which Monmouth is the county seat. Here a young minister of the Reformed Presbyterian Church had lately come and his young wife died leaving a little baby. On November 22, 1854 Margaret Bishop married the Rev. James Scott and took little Elizabeth to raise as her own daughter. This marriage is recorded in her father's Bible with the record of his own marriage. One other marriage is recorded and that is the marriage of George S. Bishop possibly after he came into possession of the book after his father's death.

After six years for Margaret but about eight years for Rev. Scott in this ministry, they went to Beaver, Pa. with four little girls where they ministered to a congregation many of whom were boyhood friends of the preacher. It was here that the writer's father was born. After a short sojourn in Beaver County a call was accepted to a Scotch Covenanter congregation in St. Lawrence County, New York. Four children were born in New York in the eight years of successful ministry here. The family went back to Pennsylvania to wait while the father went to Kansas to locate a homestead. This move, no doubt, was prompted by the good reports received from the Bishop brothers who had come out to the new state. In the fall of 1870 the family came to the farm which was to be the Kansas home about four miles southwest of where Clay Center was to be located. For at this time Republican City on the south side of the river was the town and the site of the Covenanter church where grandfather served until three years before his death. In this setting grandmother lived "a busy and useful life and, by her kind sympathy and knowledge of frontier life, has had a large part in shaping the ideals and stimulating the aspirations of the pioneers who were rapidly filling this part of the state with homes."

For about six years after grandfather's death in 1889, grandmother lived on in the family home and then went to make her home with her son Stanley. She died at Clifton, Kansas, June 24, 1921. The following is from her obituary: "A service flag that was made for her during the late war, revealed her deep love for her beloved land. This flag



carried in it twelve stars--one for a son, ten for her grandsons, and one for a great grandson.

"Mrs. Scott was a woman of remarkable Christian character, one whose fellowship was not merely to be known but to be loved and enjoyed. Her confidence in her Master and her heavenly home was an inspiration to all who met her. The surety of her faith was never shaken on her sick bed and she merely abided God's time.

"A brief funeral service was held at Clifton at 9 o'clock on Saturday. Then at 1:30 in the Presbyterian Church at Clay Center, a service was conducted by her present and former pastors, Rev. Robert Strain and Rev. L. A. Benson. The body was laid to rest beside that of her departed husband near Republican City where they labored for so many years."

(See James S. Scott under "Scott History," below, for account of her children.)

15. David Prentice<sup>4</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>) was born January 1, 1835 in Fayette County, Kentucky. Note this spelling of the name. The name has been spelled "Prentiss" by some of the family but Herbert H. Bishop is the authority for the spelling of his grandfather's name. Note that Norman Bishop gives the name of his brother as David Prentice.

When David was four or five years old the family moved to McDonough County (then a part of Schuyler County) Ill. after a short stop at Jacksonville. On March 18, 1862, David married Abigail (called Abbie by the family) Hersey, a native of New Hampshire.

In 1865 (according to biographical record mentioned later) Mr. Bishop came to Saline County and settled near Salina where he lived for seven years. He then moved to McPherson County where he took a homestead. In the later years of his life he lived at Gypsum in Saline County. He was well along in years when he died but we have been unable to get the time of his death. My youngest sister told me it was nothing unusual for Uncle David to walk from Gypsum to Salina and she told me that he came to Bennington, north of Salina, to see the folks when father was pastor there in a period from 1918 to 1921. I do not know that he walked this distance though it was in a conversation concerning his health and vigor that she made mention of his walking these long distances. His children:

32. i. William H.<sup>5</sup> Bishop. See below.

33. ii. Charles E.<sup>5</sup> Bishop. See below.

iii. Robert H.<sup>5</sup> Bishop (data by Flora Mae in 1943) married Augusta Watts. He was employed by the Armour Packing Co., Kansas City, Mo. Aunt Agnes wrote me from Kansas City in 1943 that Uncle David had two sons who died in Kansas City since she had been there. I presume they were Robert and Ralph. Robert had two children:

(1) Guy married but had no children.

(2) Roy married and had one child.

34. iv. David Wilber<sup>5</sup>. See below.

v. Ralph H.<sup>5</sup> Bishop (data by Flora Mae in 1943) married Vivian Swisher. He was employed by the Armour Packing Co., Kansas City, Mo. Ralph had two sons:

(1) Paul married and had a daughter in school.

(2) Robert married and had a boy in school.

vi. Nettie May<sup>5</sup> Bishop died when only four or five years old.

vii. Earl K.<sup>5</sup> Bishop is married and living at Thayer, Kansas. (Authority for middle initials in most cases is a biographical record of Dickinson, Saline, McPherson, and Marion Counties of Kansas found in the Kansas State Historical Library at Topeka. But date of David P. Bishop's birth was wrong, the date of death of his father was given as 1869 and the date of death of his mother as 1873, so it is not known whether other information is correct except where it has been verified. Ralph was given "K" as his middle initial while "R" was given as the initial for Earl. But Herbert H. Bishop gave the name as Earl K. Bishop. Mrs. Cook and D. Wilber Bishop agree in their accounts.) Flora Mae says that Earl had two children, Arlo and Secret. Letter requesting information was sent to Thayer, Kansas, but no reply was received.

16. George Schuyler<sup>4</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>) was born February 20, 1841 in Schuyler County, Ill. It may be thought that his name was for the county in which he was born but his son, Oliver, thinks he was named for the maiden name of an aunt. In 1904 the writer knew Dr. Aaron Schuyler of the Kansas Wesleyan University in Salina. He was a very old man at the time and in his honor a new dormitory had just been completed and named Schuyler Hall. In the account of William Bishop's death, Dr. Aaron Schuyler is mentioned and the inference may be that Schuyler and Bishop may have been related. It is not known when George Bishop came to Kansas but it is said that he and David came after the other boys came, though they may not have come at the same time.



George Bishop had possession of his father's Bible which has been loaned to us by his son, Oliver, for the purpose of making these notes. Photostat copy might be made but the records are badly faded and more than one generation is involved which might make interpretation hard. But it certainly makes part of this history quite authentic.

George married Nancy Parmelia Neil but Flora Mae gave her name as Amela Neil, which may have been the name commonly known to the family. Her birth is entered in the Bible as Aug. 29, 1845. And the marriage record has special interest to us because of the persons involved. The last two words are not too distinct but we know that William Bishop was at Highland, Kansas at this time. We do not know how George came to know Parmelia but he may have visited his brother or he may have worked at Highland when he first came to Kansas.

"Married April 23, 1866, George S. Bishop & Nancy Parmelia Neil by Rev. W<sup>m</sup> Bishop at the residence of the bride's mother, Hiland, Kan."

Flora Mae says that both Dave and George farmed just north and west of Salina on land which is now part of the city. But George later got land, probably a homestead, near Roxbury, some distance south of where David located. Flora Mae names seven children and we find births recorded in the same order with the exception of one she may not have known. Some of the record is blurred and faded but we make out most of it. The following is plainly written: "Roxbury, Kan. Died May 29, 1915 Nancy Parmelia Bishop, Age 69 years, 9 months." Later was written: "George S. Bishop died Feb. 6-1921."

#### Children of George Schuyler<sup>4</sup> Bishop:

i. John Henry<sup>5</sup> Bishop "born 28th Dec. 1867 Baptized by Rev. I. L. Jones 26th of April 1868 Salina Saline Co. Kan." He became a Methodist minister and was married to Hattie Tolle. Was at Effingham, Kansas in 1938 and had three children. Letter was sent to him several years ago but possibly after his death. Oliver gives the name of Frances Pettis, Eldorado, Kans., who may be a daughter. The Bible records his death as "July 16, 1939."

ii. Anna Clark<sup>5</sup> Bishop "born July 12th 1870. Baptized April 8th 1871 by Rev. J. T. Whittemore Salina Saline Co. Kan." Have three different names for the man she married but will accept name given by Flora Mae, Norman Mammel, as Oliver gives name and address of N. J. Mammel, 601 West 8th Street, Hutchinson, Kansas, as one who would have information. Bible record: "Anna Clark Bishop Mammel, died Dec. 12-1915." There were three children and Flora Mae gives the names as Bertha, Clayton, and Vivian. Bertha married Harry Sandberg who is now dead. They had a daughter. Vivian was manager of the Dillon Mercantile at Hutchinson.

35. iii. Oliver C.<sup>5</sup> Bishop. See below.

iv. Louis Scott<sup>5</sup> Bishop, born March 1st, 1875. Only first name appeared in birth record but notation on the margin gave the full name with the same date though much obscured. But under deaths is this entry, which explains why Flora Mae did not have the name possibly: "Lewis Bishop died Oct. 16, 1875."

v. Margaret O.<sup>5</sup> Bishop "born September 3, 1876. Baptized by Rev. John Rose Feb. 1877." Margaret married Clarence Davis Dec. 31, 1915. He died Sept. 18, 1924. They had no children. Bible record: "Margaret Bishop Davis died May 19, 1939."

This account must include a story. In 1917 prior to going to war I compiled a family history, as has been stated. There was quite a lot lacking, as has been noted. In 1942 I got interested again and got together some revised data and mailed a copy to my Uncle John Scott who had sent me ten dollars towards the expense of my efforts. Imagine my surprise when he mailed me back a copy of what was supposed to be my version of the 1917 edition. But my surprise was even greater when I discovered my own marriage recorded and the names and birth dates of my four children. There was no reference whatever to a revision and in places time mentioned was still 1917.

I learned that a brother, Thomas B. Scott, out in Los Angeles had contacted Margaret Bishop-Davis and she had enlarged on my history, particularly concerning the Salina Bishops. But she also had knowledge about Robert Hamilton Bishop of Oxford, Ohio, and there was data I did not get until I made contact with the Miami University people and with Robert H. Montgomery. I have not the slightest idea whether Margaret had given her information from memory or whether she had a family history. But practically throughout, her record was right. There have been a few errors but I do not know that these are attributable to her or to my brother in taking notes or in transcribing them.

vi. Worthy Jones<sup>5</sup> Bishop, born Nov. 3, 1878. This to follow explains why Uncle John did not like my second edition of family history: "In your latest you do not mention Worthy Jones. He was named for a M. E. minister of whom uncle was very fond." Worthy married a Marie Clark and lived at Hotchkiss, Colo. There were no children. The Bible record is: "Worthy J. Bishop Died Sept. 24, 19 " (The last two figures are written on a letter or figure stamped in blue and they cannot be deciphered, so year of death is not known.)



### Fifth Generation

(Robertson)

17. Anna May<sup>5</sup> Robertson (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup> Mary Ann<sup>4</sup>) b. Jan. 7, 1841, d. Jan. 25, 1914, m. Nov. 8, 1871. Dr. Samuel Newell Russell (b. May 1829, d. Sept. 26, 1888). Dr. Russell was born in Bangor, Maine, graduated from Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Maine, and in 1850 from Transylvania College (Medical Department) Lexington, Ky. He came to Callaway County, Missouri, where he was married to Anna C. Tate, who died in 1869. He served as a surgeon in the Confederate Army and then practised medicine in Mexico, Mo. until his death. The children of Dr. Russell and his second wife, Anna May<sup>5</sup> Robertson were: William Franc<sup>6</sup> Russell, b. Oct. 21, 1872, d. Jan. 27, 1949; Mary<sup>6</sup> Russell, b. Nov. 15, 1877, d. July 14, 1879. William Franc Russell graduated from Westminster College, Fulton, Mo., June 1895, and engaged in banking in Fulton during his lifetime. He was President of the Southern Bank (Fulton) at the time of its closing and at the time of his death was employed in the Callaway Bank of Fulton. On June 1, 1904 he married Ruth Bartley. She was a graduate of Synodical College, taught there, studied at the University of Michigan, and taught until married at William Woods College in Fulton. Their one child, a daughter, Edna Frances<sup>7</sup> Russell, b. Jan. 23, 1912, has a Master's degree in English from the University of Missouri, where she was a member of the faculty for nine years. She is now (1951) teaching at Stephens College, Columbia, Mo., but leaves in June to be married to Lt. George Morgan, a veteran of World War II, now in the service again.

18. Sarah (Sallie) George<sup>5</sup> Robertson (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup> Mary Ann<sup>4</sup>), b. April 3, 1844, d. July 2, 1927. She was married on Dec. 13, 1865 to Nicholas Dameron Thurmond (b. Oct. 30, 1843, d. April 2, 1927). Sallie Robertson was educated at Fulton Female Seminary (founded by her father and probably the first college for women in Missouri) and taught in that school. She was a gifted writer. Judge Nicholas Dameron Thurmond was educated at Westminster College and Centre College, Danville, Ky. He was a Confederate soldier in the Civil War. He taught in a young ladies high school and in Westminster, and was the founder of Forgey Seminary at Paynesville, Mo. In 1876 he was admitted to the bar and become one of the most brilliant lawyers in Missouri. He was successively City Attorney, County Prosecuting Attorney, Representative of Callaway County in the Legislature, and Circuit Court Judge.

Their children, seven in number:

i. William Robertson<sup>6</sup> Thurmond, b. Aug. 21, 1870,

d. Oct. 10, 1940. Educated in public schools of Fulton and at Westminster. Practised law in Kansas City, Mo. On Oct. 12, 1893, married Alma Harlan, a teacher, daughter of Hon. Charles H. Harlan in Jefferson City, Mo. Her present address: Prattsville, Ark. Their children:

(1) Anna<sup>7</sup> Thurmond, b. Nov. 30, 1894, d. at Kansas City, Sept. 6, 1914.

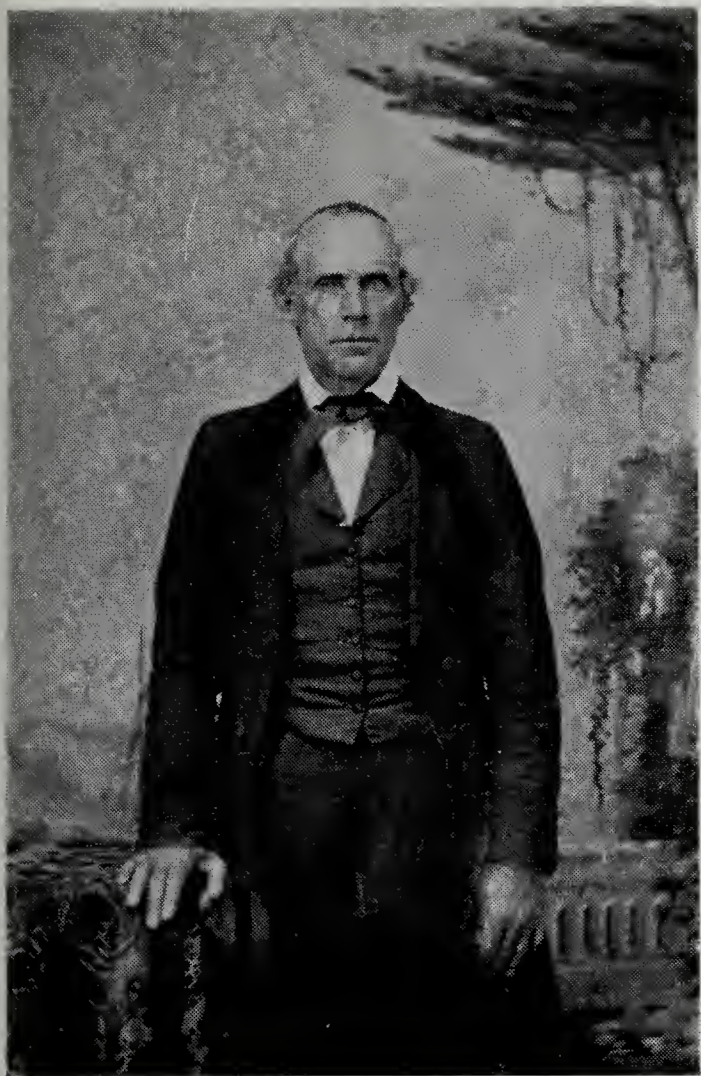
(2) William Herbert<sup>7</sup> Thurmond, b. April 16, 1901. Educated in public schools, Kansas City, and Missouri University. Married, 1922, at Prattsville, Ark. to Lee Kelly. Present residence: Hot Springs, Ark. Their children: (I) James William<sup>8</sup> Thurmond, educated in public schools in Arkansas and University of Oklahoma. He served two years in World War II. Married in 1950 to Ann Chapman. Now lives in Freeport, Texas. (II) Robert Lee<sup>8</sup> Thurmond, educated in public schools in Arkansas and University of Michigan. Two years in World War II. Now at Law School, University of Michigan. (III) Herbert Kelly<sup>8</sup> Thurmond, educated public schools in Arkansas, University of Alabama. Has enlisted in Army and is now at Fort Smith, Ark. (IV) Nicholas Dameron<sup>8</sup> Thurmond, b. 1926, now at school in Hot Springs, Ark.

(3) Franc Russell<sup>7</sup> Thurmond, b. Nov. 26, 1904. Educated in public schools in Kansas City and Henderson Brown College, Arkadelphia, Ark. Married Frances Chaney. Present residence: Little Rock, Ark. Children: Russell<sup>8</sup> Thurmond, b. 1936, and Roger<sup>8</sup> Thurmond, b. 1945.

ii. Philip Dameron<sup>6</sup> Thurmond, b. Dec. 21, 1872. Educated in public schools in Fulton. and Westminster. City Engineer, Fulton, Mo. On Dec. 21, 1907 he was married to Amy Summers (b. Oct. 10, 1880). Present residence: Fulton. Their children: (I) Mary Tracy<sup>7</sup> Thurmond, b. Jan. 13, 1909, educated William Woods College, Fulton. Bookkeeper. Married to Walter Akin, April 6, 1935. He is owner of Neon Sign Shop. Present address: Ketchikan, Alaska. (II) Philip Dameron<sup>7</sup> Thurmond, Jr. b. Nov. 7, 1910, educated public schools in Fulton, served in Marines, World War II, employed Spruce Mills, Ketchikan, Alaska. Married Flo Baumgartner, Dec. 11, 1946. (III) Sarah Robertson<sup>7</sup> Thurmond, b. May 26, 1915, educated William Woods College, Fulton. Secretary. Married Grover Martin Herman, Oct. 27, 1945. He is President of American Paint Company, Marietta, Ohio. Present address: Chicago, Ill. and Pebble Beach, California. (IV) Harriet<sup>7</sup> Thurmond, b. April 28, 1918, educated public schools, Fulton, and Business College, Evanston, Ill. Bookkeeper. Present address: Denver, Colorado.

iii. Ben Bishop<sup>6</sup> Thurmond, b. March 11, 1875, educated public schools in Fulton and Westminster. Farmer.





Rev. William Wallace  
Robertson, D.D.



Mary Ann Bishop Robertson

See Page 29 et seq.



Dr. and Mrs. Robertson in 1893



Mary Ann Bishop Robertson  
and her daughters





Ebenezer Brown Bishop  
(1812-1877)



Laura Churchill Bishop  
See Page 31

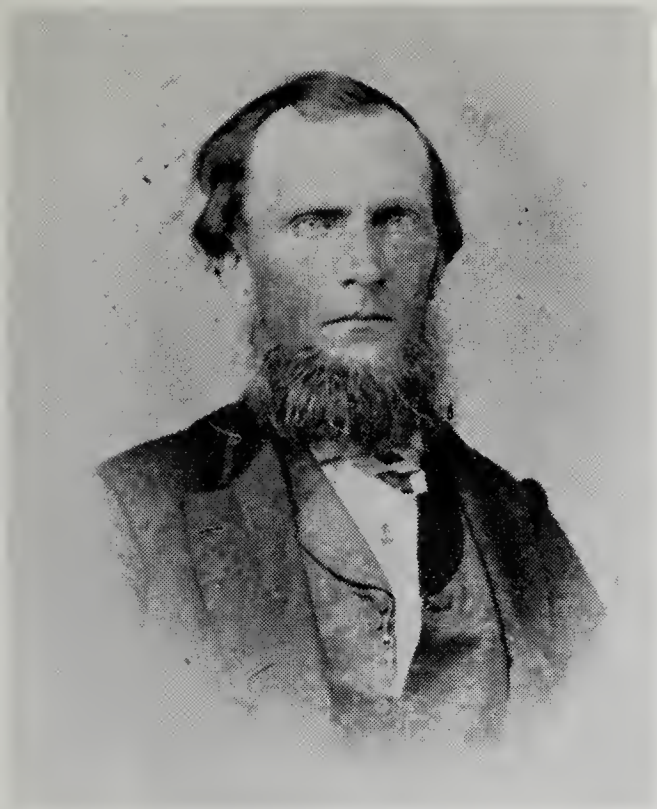


Robert Noble Bishop



Jennie Nelson Bishop  
See Page 50





Samuel Newell Russell, M.D.



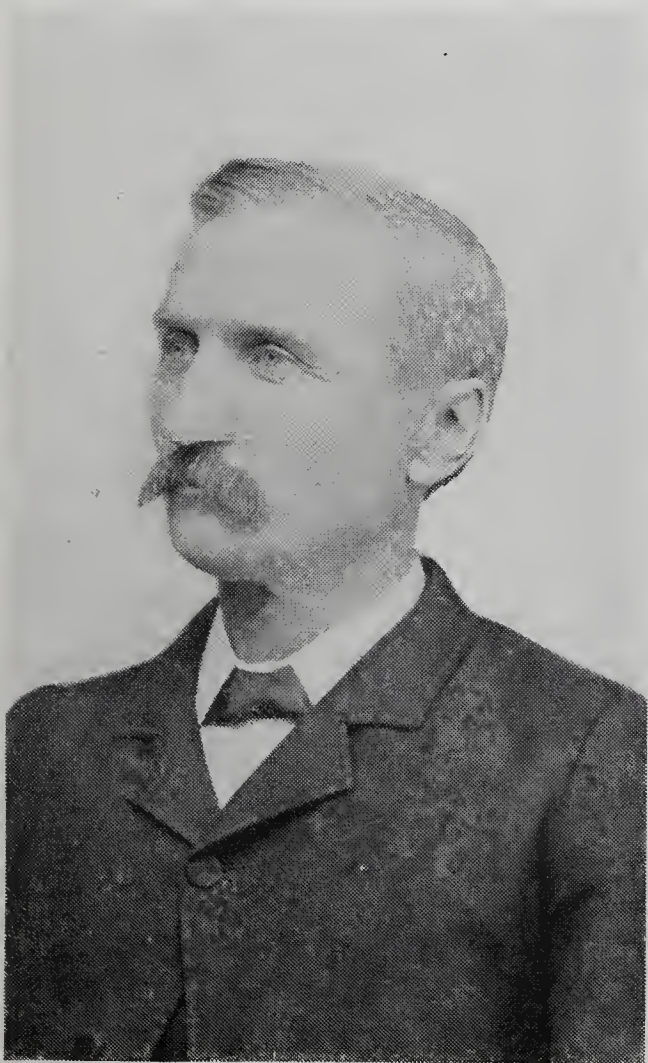
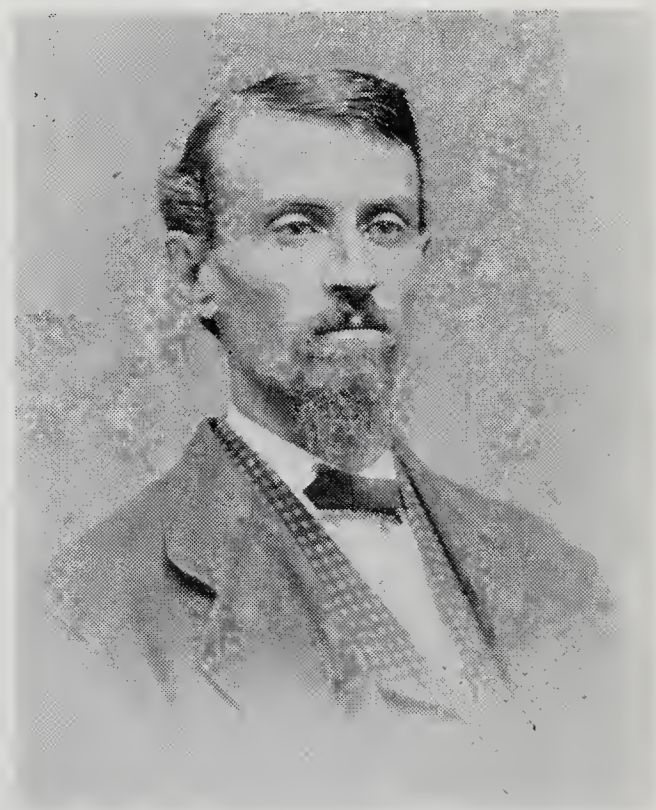
Anna May Robertson Russell

See Page 43

*Right:* George E. Mason

Alice B. Schaub Mason

See Page 47



Hon. Nicholas Dameron  
Thurman

See Page 43







William Herman Schaub



Howard Churchill Schaub



*Standing:* Robert C. Schaub, Howard Churchill Schaub, Frederick W. Schaub. *Seated:* Louise Denz Schaub, Elizabeth Schaub Teare, Mrs. Howard Churchill Schaub, Thelma Duvall Schaub. Taken December, 1933



Later, Assistant State Auditor's Office, Jefferson City, Mo. Married, June 7, 1905, Ulla Mann (teacher) (b. July 19, 1875). Present residence: Fulton, Mo.

iv. Edwin Wallace<sup>6</sup> Thurmond, b. Feb. 8, 1877, d. March 5, 1947, educated Fulton schools and Westminster College. Manager of Cotton Belt R. R. experimental farm, Alto, Texas. Married Corinne Campbell (b. Oct. 4, 1884) on Sept. 29, 1914. Her present residence: Lufkin, Texas. Children: (I) Nell Louise<sup>7</sup> Thurmond, b. Sept. 22, 1915, educated public schools and college in Texas, taught school. Married, Jan. 13, 1939, William Garland Moseley (b. July 26, 1910). Coffee salesman. Present residence: Lufkin, Texas. They have Marion Kay<sup>8</sup> Moseley, b. Sept. 19, 1939, William Brent<sup>8</sup> Moseley, b. Jan. 25, 1941, and Stephen Alan<sup>8</sup> Moseley, b. Jan. 7, 1947. (II) Marion<sup>7</sup> Thurmond, b. Feb. 28, 1921, educated public schools and college in Texas. Bank teller. Present address: Lufkin, Texas.

v. Nell<sup>6</sup> Thurmond, b. Aug. 2, 1879, educated Synodical College, Fulton, Mo. Married Aug. 16, 1905 to Charles C. Collett (b. Jan. 20, 1878). He was educated in Fulton schools and Westminster, director War Camp Community Service, World War I, Baltimore teacher, Manager Redpath-Vawter Chautauqua Circuit, Cedar Rapids, Iowa; merchant, Fulton. Present residence: Fulton, Mo. Children: (I) Catherine<sup>7</sup> Collett, b. Sept. 2, 1907, educated in public schools and Coe College, Cedar Rapids, Iowa, Secretary to Physician, Denver, Colorado. Married June 14, 1930 to John T. Barnes (b. Jan. 29, 1905). He was educated in public schools, Maquoketa, Cedar Rapids, Iowa and at Coe College. Owner Barco Sound and Appliance Co., Denver. Present Residence: Denver. (II) Charles Thurmond<sup>7</sup> Collett, b. Nov. 14, 1911, educated in public schools, Cedar Rapids, Iowa, and Westminster College. Deferred from military service World War II because engaged in secret war work for Bureau of Standards. Physicist, Bureau of Standards. Married August 23, 1939, Frances Huddleston (b. Nov. 26, 1907). She was educated public schools in Missouri and college in Ft. Worth, Texas. Present residence: Rockville, Maryland. They have two children, Charles Lawrence<sup>8</sup> Collett, b. Nov. 9, 1946, and Patti Frances<sup>8</sup> Collett, b. August 8, 1949.

vi. Robert Hamilton<sup>6</sup> Thurmond, b. Nov. 19, 1883, d. March 15, 1945, educated Fulton public schools. Rural mail carrier, Auxvasse, Mo. Married March 19, 1906 to Margaret Carlyle (b. Aug. 23, 1883). Her present residence: Columbia, Mo. Children (I) Anna Russell<sup>7</sup> Thurmond, b. Nov. 28, 1906, educated Synodical College, Fulton, University of Missouri, Columbia University, New York. Teacher in St. Louis schools. Married May 19, 1945, Pat D. Blalock (b. Sept. 17, 1910). He was educated Murray State Teachers College. Teacher. Three years in Naval Reserve and Merchant Marine in World War II. Car salesman. Present residence: St. Louis. (II) Dorothy Margaret<sup>7</sup> Thurmond,



b. April 7, 1913, educated Auxvasse schools and William Woods College, Fulton. Stenographer. Married May 10, 1939, to Roy W. Swisher who was educated at Teachers College, Tempe, Arizona. Present residence: Coolidge, Arizona. One child: Royce Ann<sup>8</sup> Swisher, b. March 27, 1949. (III) Virginia Mae<sup>7</sup> Thurmond, b. Jan. 16, 1915, educated Auxvasse schools and William Woods College, Fulton, Mo. Stenographer. Married Lucien Saben, grocery salesman. Present residence: Ft. Smith, Arkansas. Children: Robert Paul<sup>8</sup> Saben, b. April 13, 1936, and Marylyn Virginia<sup>8</sup> Saben, b. Jan. 10, 1938.

vii. Herbert<sup>6</sup> Thurmond, b. Sept. 11, 1885, d. Jan. 21, 1886.

(The information about the Robertson family here and in other sections is in newspaper clippings and family letters in possession of R. H. Montgomery, including recent letters (1951) from Nell Thurmond Collett of Fulton, Mo. and Mrs. W. Franc Russell, now of Columbia, Mo. References to "present" address or occupation mean 1951.)

#### More About Mary Ann Bishop Robertson

In Sallie Robertson's beautiful tribute to her mother she has an account which explains much of the anti-slavery sentiment among Southern women who found the ownership of slaves more of a responsibility than a privilege:

"To my mind the greatest sacrifice my mother made was when a whole troop of worthless negroes became her charge and care... My mother had only two little children five and eight years old when this change in her life came. My father's father died in that terrible siege of cholera of 1849. My father went to Kentucky to see him and brought home with him his mother, two half-grown children ... left to my grandmother by her dying daughter, a negro man and two women and at least a dozen children of both sexes with their number increased at least one every year. This negro man belonged to a man near where my grandfather lived and my father thinking it wrong to separate man and wife gave them the choice either for him to sell the woman or buy the man so they would not be separated. They chose for father to buy the man and he accompanied his wife to Missouri ... One of the women was installed as cook. She could cook beautifully but with reckless extravagance ... My grandmother thought these negroes would amply pay the expense of their keeping but their expenses far exceeded the value of their services, to say nothing of the worry and trouble they caused ... I am thankful that Lincoln lifted the burden from our shoulders for those human beings would have been ours by inheritance."



(Schaub)

19. Georgiana<sup>5</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup> Ebenezer Brown<sup>4</sup>), b. Dec. 3, 1837, d. June 23, 1883 near Janesville, Ill. She in 1861 or 1862 married William Henry Schaub, a professional musician, bandmaster, and leader of orchestras, who died while the children were still young. Their children:

i. Howard Churchill<sup>6</sup> Schaub, b. June 21, 1863, d. Dec. 1, 1947, newspaper publisher. In his youth he learned the printing trade and spent 14 years in learning it and as a journeyman printer. In 1887-8 he was a special student at Illinois College and in 1945 James Milliken University conferred on him the honorary degree of Litt.D. In 1888 he became a reporter on the Decatur (Ill.) Review; was president of Review Publishing Company, 1894-1931, and of Decatur Newspapers, Inc. thereafter. His life was varied, interesting and full of important contributions to the community. On June 21, 1899 he married Pearl Winnifred Weiennett, who is now living in Decatur and has supplied almost all of the information in this section. Their children:

(1) Frederick Weiennett<sup>7</sup> Schaub, b. April 7, 1900, B.S., Univ. of Illinois, 1922; started in business office of Decatur Review, 1923; Vice President and General Manager of Decatur Newspapers, Inc., 1948- ; Major, U. S. Airforce 1941-1945. His wife was Thelma Duvall and they have Robert Duvall<sup>8</sup> Schaub, b. 1927, a student at James Milliken University, Decatur; and Sandra Fay Schaub, b. 1933, a student at Dana Hall, Wellesley, Mass.

(2) Georgiana Bishop<sup>7</sup> Schaub, b. June 25, 1902, married to Warren Wilder Towle at Decatur, Ill., June 14, 1926. W.W.T. received B.A. from University of Illinois 1926, S.T.B. in 1928 and S.T.M. in 1929 from Boston University School of Theology. He was minister of several churches in Illinois from 1929 to 1945. Since 1945 he has been state minister of the Missouri Congregational Conference and they now live at 5818 Cates Ave., St. Louis 12, Mo. Their children are Joan Monica<sup>8</sup> Towle, born in Haverhill, Mass., May 9, 1927, attended public schools in Illinois, graduated from Monticello College in 1947 and received the A.B. degree from Washington University in 1949, who now teaches grade school art in Springfield, Ill.; Kelso Churchill<sup>8</sup> Towle, born in Haverhill, Mass., Nov. 18, 1928, attended public schools in Illinois, graduated from Kemper Military School in 1946, attended Washington University and Rochester Institute of Technology, and is a 2nd Lieutenant in the Army Reserve; and Vaughan Calhoun<sup>8</sup> Towle, born in Champaign, Ill., Dec. 7, 1934 and is now in his third year at Soldan-Blewett High School, St. Louis.

(3) Robert Churchill Schaub, Sr., b. Feb. 12, 1904. He and Louise Elisabeth Denz were married at Decatur, Ill., Feb. 1, 1930. Robert, Sr. attended the Decatur public schools and was graduated from the Decatur High School in 1922, studied two years at Phillips Exeter Academy, Exeter, N.H., and was graduated in 1924, and was graduated with a B.S. degree at Princeton University in 1928. He spent six months at the Empire State School of Printing at Ithaca, N.Y., and started work as a reporter on his father's newspaper, the Decatur (Ill.) Review, later the Herald and Review, in December, 1928. With the exception of a year as managing editor of an associated newspaper, the East St. Louis Journal, he has been with the Herald and Review continuously, now as executive editor. Their children are Robert C. (Pete) Schaub, Jr., born in Decatur, May 2, 1933, attended Decatur public schools and spent four years at Phillips Exeter Academy (expected to graduate in June 1951); and Lisette Schaub, born in Decatur, May 21, 1935, attended Decatur public schools and entered the sophomore class at Dana Hall School at Wellesley, Mass. in 1950.

(4) Charles Murphy<sup>7</sup> Schaub, b. Jan. 4, 1906, d. 1923.

(5) Elizabeth Hamilton<sup>7</sup> Schaub, b. Dec. 26, 1907, was married to Charles Kingsley Teare, Sept. 4, 1937, at Decatur, Ill. C.K.T. was educated at Monmouth (Ill.) High School and Northwestern University (1928), and is an officer and Credit Manager of Block and Kuhl Co., Decatur. Their children are John Howard Teare, b. Decatur, Ill., March 10, 1941, now attended grammar school; and Patricia Kingsley Teare, b. in Decatur, June 7, 1947.

ii. Annie Laura<sup>6</sup> Schaub, b. 1865, married June 1, 1896, at San Diego, California, Philip Colburn of Platteville, Wis. Their children:

(1) Howard Schaub<sup>7</sup> Colburn, b. 1897, m. Mildred Hille,<sup>8</sup> and had Margery Ann<sup>8</sup> Colburn, b. 1927, Howard Schaub<sup>8</sup> Colburn, b. 1929, Florence Winnifred<sup>8</sup> Colburn, b. 1938, and Mildred Elizabeth<sup>8</sup> Colburn, b. 1940.

(2) Margery Alice<sup>7</sup> Colburn, b. April 9, 1898, m. Aug. 10, 1927, Harold Trefry, and had Arthur Allen<sup>8</sup> Trefry, b. 1928, Carolyn<sup>8</sup> Trefry, b. 1930, and Robert<sup>8</sup> Trefry, b. 1932.

(3) Paul Willis<sup>7</sup> Colburn, b. May 29, 1899, m. Oct. 31, 1925, Helen Ivanova, and had Ivan Paul<sup>8</sup> Colburn, b. 1927, and Constantine Willis<sup>7</sup> Colburn, b. 1934.



(4) Churchill D.<sup>7</sup> Colburn, b. Oct. 7, 1904, m.  
(1) Mabel Michall in 1927 and had Densmore Churchill<sup>8</sup>  
Colburn, b. 1928; and (2) Domini Reed, no children  
by second marriage.

Uncle Eb's Family in Grandma Bishop's Diary.

Eliza Ann Lyons Bishop (see p. 32) kept a diary during her early married life and a series of annual ones from 1868 to 1890. Some day these should be published as a faithful account of life in an Ohio village and the day-by-day story of a good woman. Because other sources were adequate, it was not necessary to use the diaries as the source of genealogical information for this book but there is much of it there.

The families of Ebenezer Brown Bishop and his brother Professor Robert Hamilton Bishop have remained on friendly terms although widely separated. In 1869, we find Eliza going to Hamilton to see her sister-in-law, "sister Laura who is sick." A year later she went to Hamilton and spent the night at Brother Eb's. Two of her daughters in 1871 broke the journey from Cincinnati to Oxford by stopping in Hamilton to spend the night with Uncle Eb. Minnie May, youngest of Eb's daughters, visited at Oxford in 1870 (sixteen years old) and again in 1880, when she stayed three weeks.

There are several mentions of letters from Alice Mason but no record of a visit.

The first mention of the Schaub family that I find is April 1875 when Eliza received a letter Mrs. Schaub [Georgiana, I suppose] had written the former's daughter Em. Two years later Eliza wrote to Mrs. Schaub. In 1883 there was a letter from Howdy Schaub and in 1886 Howard Schaub sent his photograph to Julia Bishop and in 1889 he came for a visit of nine days. In 1887 Anna Schaub came for a month and was entertained by drives, walks, and dinners. The last day of her visit she went out and to the top of the College, where, I may interpolate, she saw one of the most beautiful views on earth.

Robert Noble Bishop of course had been in Oxford during his college days and after his death the family at Oxford corresponded with his widow Jenny Bishop. In 1883 Jenny brought her daughter Lucy to Western College, then called Western Female Seminary, and during the next few years Lucy was a frequent guest at the Bishop house. During this time Cousin Jenny came several times to Oxford.

The two families did not lose all touch with each other even after the death of grandma and her generation. Among the pleasantest by-products of this compilation was my correspondence with Lucy Bishop and Mrs. Schaub, Sr. and two visits in Boston last June (1951) with the present-day Schaub family. (R.H.M.)

20. Hon. Robert Noble<sup>5</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup> Ebenezer Brown<sup>4</sup>) b. at Lexington, Ky. Nov. 13, 1840, d. in Paris, Ill., April 2, 1881. Lawyer. Graduated (first honors) at Miami University, 1863. Admitted to bar in Paris, Ill., 1864, and practised there until his death. In 1860 while still a student at Edgar Academy, worked for Stephen A. Douglas for President. Served in State Senate, 1870. Had distinguished career as a lawyer. His wife was Jane Elizabeth Nelson (1841-1933), of Hillsboro, Ohio, niece of Governor Trimble of that state. They were married in 1864, and had two children, Lucy Dawson<sup>6</sup> Bishop, b. 1866, and Katharine<sup>6</sup> Bishop, b. 1876. Both now (1951) living in Paris, Ill., unmarried. Both attended Western College in Oxford, Ohio.

21. Henri Bronson<sup>5</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup> Ebenezer Brown<sup>4</sup>), b. 1846 in Mt. Sterling, Ky., and was in the sixty-first year of his age when he died at Waco, Texas, on June 27, 1907. Newspaper man. Owned and edited Wabash Valley Times of Paris, Illinois, later the Pleasant Hill (Missouri) Democrat. In 1870, m. at Paris, Ill. Catherine Amelia Nelson (1849-1949) of Hillsboro, Ohio, who with a son, William Allan<sup>6</sup> Bishop, b. in Paris, Ill. 1871, survived him. Contributed to magazines under name of Henri Bronson. 1872, in Illinois Legislature as a Democrat. (Newspaper obituary) William Allan Bishop lives now (1951) in Kansas City, Missouri, where he entered the banking business in 1891, retiring from the Traders National Bank in 1949. He was an only child and never married. (Letter from him dated Feb. 26, 1951.)

(Vance)

22. Emily J.<sup>5</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>4</sup>), b. Dec. 6, 1841, m. Dec. 14, 1876, at Oxford, Ohio, Daniel J. Vance; lived in Mankato, Kansas, where she died Nov. 1, 1891 and is buried there. Graduate of Oxford College, Oxford, Ohio. Their children (surname Vance):

i. George Spencer<sup>6</sup>, b. May 7, 1878, d. June 18, 1880.

ii. Julia May<sup>6</sup>, b. July 12, 1880, m. at Oxford, Ohio, Dec. 1, 1906, Raymond Goodwin Bodwell, and has two sons:

(1) John White<sup>7</sup> Bodwell, b. Dec. 9, 1909, m. at Cleveland Heights, Ohio, March 25, 1939, Janet Louise, daughter of George Rodney and Estelle Harris, and has John White<sup>8</sup>, July 17, 1945, Katherine Louise<sup>8</sup>, August 14, 1949



(2) George Bishop<sup>7</sup> Bodwell, b. June 30, 1912, m. May 27, 1939, at Cleveland, Ohio, to Virginia, daughter of Paul Francis Kinnison, and has Paula Jane<sup>8</sup>, b. June 16, 1941, and Julia Vance<sup>8</sup>, b. June 11, 1944.

iii. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, b. March 8, 1882, m. Ignatius Loyola Lutz (dec'd). No children. Lives in Mankato, Kansas.

#### Emily Bishop's Wedding

In grandma's diary (see p. 49) for December, 1876, we find these entries:

Saturday 9. Thermometer 1/4 below Zero this morning and continued 6 degrees at least below all day. Mr. Vance came this morning - unexpectedly. [Mr. Vance was the bridegroom but grandma always called her husband and her sons-in-law "Mr."]

Sunday 10. I did not go out nor Em either. Mr. Vance staid at home also.

Monday 11. Helen made a Marble & Bride's Cake today. I made Mince Pies & cleaned the pigs feet ...

Tuesday 12. Helen busy makeing cake for the wedding.

Wednesday 13. I made pies & dressed a Turkey. In the afternoon Mr. Vance, Pete, Em & I drove to Hamilton. Em to visit Miss Williams to try on her dress ...

Thursday 14. This is a very eventful day in our lives - the first marriage, Emily married to Mr. Vance. We had our relatives and friends to the number of 37 - everything passed over very pleasantly - the Bride & Groom left at 9 for Cincinnati.

Friday 15. Girls busy cleaning up & packing Em's trunk to send to Depot.

#### Joyner

Just as we go to press, Marie Bishop Joyner (see next page) sends us the following information: She has now (September, 1951) moved to 1183 Oxford Road, N.E., Atlanta, Ga. Her son, Patterson Bishop Joyner and his wife, Judy Ann, have a six months old boy, Gerold Craig.

23. George Spencer<sup>5</sup> Bishop, A.M. (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>4</sup>), b. August 21, 1845, m. Oct. 27, 1881 at Glendale, Ohio, to Virginia Oliphant Patterson (b. March 16, 1844; d. Aug. 25, 1923), daughter of Rev. Andrew Oliphant and Maria (Spear) Patterson. Lived in Mankato, Kansas, Glendale, Ohio, and Oxford, Ohio. Graduated Miami, 1867. Served in Company A of the 167th Regiment of Ohio National Guard as a Private May 2, 1864 to Sept. 8, 1864. Principal, North Sangamon Academy in Illinois 1870-71. Lawyer and banker in Kansas. President, National Bank, Mankato, Kansas. Served in Kansas State Legislature, 1872-1880. Business Manager and Secretary of the Board of Trustees, Miami, 1908-1916. Elder in the Presbyterian Church. He died Nov. 7, 1916 at Oxford, Ohio, and is there buried. His one child, a daughter, Maria Spear<sup>6</sup> Bishop, b. July 4, 1883, m. Willis Joyner, who was brutally murdered May 21, 1946 by a soldier to whom he had given a ride. She lives (1951) in Shreveport, Louisiana. One adopted son. See page 51.

George Spencer<sup>5</sup> Bishop was named, it is believed, for his father's deceased brother, George Brown<sup>4</sup> Bishop, and his mother's deceased brother, Spencer Lyons. The name "Spencer" came into the Lyons family in compliment to Rev. Spencer Clarek, an early Presbyterian minister of Ohio.

24. Robert Hamilton<sup>5</sup> Bishop, b. at Oxford, Ohio, Sept. 3, 1847, d. at Pasadena, California, May 12, 1926, m. (1) to Kate C. Thompson, Oct. 24, 1878 (she d. at St. Louis, Mo. Sept. 30, 1903), (2) to Mrs. Ora Bancroft Butts of Akron, Colorado. Lived at Mankato, Kansas, and Pasadena, California. Attended Miami but did not graduate. Served in Civil War. Kate C. Thompson, the first wife, was daughter of Dr. A. W. Thompson of Circleville, Ohio. Dr. Thompson married for a second wife Harriet Butler Lyons, a sister of Eliza Ann Lyons Bishop, wife of Robert Hamilton<sup>4</sup> Bishop.

Children of Robert Hamilton<sup>5</sup> Bishop, all by his first wife:

36. i. Robert Hamilton<sup>6</sup> Bishop, b. August 22, 1879. See below.

37. ii. Asad William Thompson<sup>6</sup> Bishop, b. Nov. 29, 1881. See below.

iii. Harry Durant<sup>6</sup> Bishop, b. at Mankato, Kansas, June 13, 1883, d. at Los Angeles, Calif. May 7, 1947; m. Grace Beatrice Fisher, at Akron, Colorado, Sept. 23, 1912; one adopted child, Beatrice Louise Bishop, b. Sept. 15, 1919; she m. John Matthews and has three children (surname Matthews) Betty Lou, John, Jr., and Marrialee.

iv. Katherine Emily<sup>6</sup> Bishop, b. June 18, 1887, m.



August 14, 1905 to George Rown Kramer. Lives in Mankato, Kansas. Two children:

(1) George Robert<sup>7</sup> Kramer, b. July 22, 1916, M.A., Kansas State, 1940, Master of Business Administration, Harvard School of Business Administration. Served in Navy in World War II. With Corn Products Refining Company since 1942 (except for Naval service). Now (1951) Superintendent of the Starch Division at Corpus Christi, Texas. Married Helen Lohmeyer of Newton, Kansas, Sept. 7, 1941, and has: George Robert<sup>8</sup> Kramer, II, b. Feb. 16, 1944, Kathy Sue<sup>8</sup> Kramer, b. Aug. 4, 1947.

(2) Alvin Thoburn<sup>7</sup> Kramer, b. at Mankato, Jan. 13, 1920. Lives at Mankato, Kansas. Funeral director and furniture business. Graduate Williams Institute, Kansas City, Kansas. Served in World War II, Pharmacist Mate 3<sup>d</sup> Class, at Naval Hospital, Bremerton, Washington. Married Sept. 22, 1940 to Kathleen Marie Gunn and has: Charles Thoburn<sup>8</sup> Kramer, b. July 9, 1941, and Kerry Marie<sup>8</sup> Kramer, b. July 13, 1947.

38. v. James Thoburn<sup>6</sup> Bishop, b. August 2, 1896. See below.

25. Peter Sutton<sup>5</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>4</sup>), b. Nov. 28, 1855 at Oxford, Ohio, and died there Dec. 12, 1939. He lived in Sargent and Richland Counties, North Dakota, and near Edmonton, Alberta. Banker, farmer, mine executive. In his retirement he returned to Oxford and was the last of the Bishops to occupy the old house which served the family from 1834 to 1939. In his business life he was associated with his brother-in-law, George S. Montgomery, and Uncle Pete was a favorite companion and mentor of his Montgomery nephews whom he took in their youth to train in the mysteries of the farm and mine. He was named for a neighbor, Peter Sutton, one time treasurer of Miami, but disliking the name, was known as Edward S. Bishop. On March 21, 1888, he was married to Laura Adams, daughter of George W. and Sarah Adams of Oxford, Ohio. She was born Nov. 26, 1865, died July 12, 1892. Both are buried in the Oxford Cemetery. They had two children, Ruth Adams<sup>6</sup> Bishop, b. Dec. 29, 1888, and Grace<sup>6</sup> Bishop, b. May 3, 1890, died in infancy. Ruth married Albert Gorham Angell in September, 1911. He was born Sept. 20, 1886, d. Jan. 14, 1941. Their son, William Davies Angell was born Jan. 1, 1914, graduated University of Oregon, June, 1936, and is now Office Manager of the Crown Zellenback Corporation, Cathlamet, Washington. During World War II he served 38 months in the Ordnance Department and 18 months in Europe with the Third Army. Her address: 2843 N.E. 45th Avenue, Portland, Oregon. (Letter from her, dated May 16, 1951.)



## (Montgomery)

26. Mary<sup>5</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>4</sup>) b. August 24, 1857, d. at Long Beach, California, Dec. 24, 1935. She married, Jan. 1, 1887, George Samuel Montgomery, b. near Petersburg, Ill. Feb. 20, 1856, son of Humphrey Washington and Emily (Wilson) Montgomery, who was educated at Prof. Bishop's Classical School in Oxford, Ohio, and Illinois College (A.B. as of Class of 1873). They lived in North Dakota and Edmonton, Alberta, Canada. Banker, dealer in agricultural machinery, coal mine operator. They spent the last days of their lives in California. He died August 31, 1936. Both are buried in Long Beach. Five children:

i. Emily Eliza<sup>6</sup> Montgomery, b. at Sargent, N. D. Jan. 31, 1888, d. Feb. 9, 1888.

ii. Robert Humphrey<sup>6</sup> Montgomery, b. at Oxford, Ohio, March 16, 1889, m. Feb. 20, 1917 at Newton, Mass., Mary, daughter of Patrick Andrew and Maria (Stuart) Murray, b. Dec. 7, 1889, a graduate of Radcliffe College. He was A.B. University of North Dakota, 1909, LL.B., Harvard Law School, 1912. Admitted to Massachusetts bar in 1912 and has practised in Boston since; member of firm of Powers & Hall, General Counsel, American Woolen Company, General Counsel, New England Tel. & Tel. Co. Residence: 3 Gray Gardens West, Cambridge, Mass.; business: 30 Federal St., Boston. Four children: (1) Mary<sup>7</sup>, b. August 22, 1918, married, first, Nov. 24, 1936, Joseph Winterbotham Mott, b. Jan. 10, 1915, son of Russell and Helen (Cutler) Mott, who died Oct. 2, 1942 leaving one son, Russell Mott, II, b. in Boston, Jan. 18, 1940 (name changed to Robert Montgomery Lanigan), second, James Swain Lanigan, Feb. 6, 1943, son of Thomas W. and Gertrude (Swain) Lanigan of Grand Island, Nebraska; they have two children, James Swain Lanigan, Jr.<sup>8</sup>, b. in Boston, June 6, 1945, and William Bernton Lanigan<sup>8</sup>, b. in Boston, July 7, 1947. James Swain Lanigan graduated at Harvard, A.B., LL.B. Served in World War II in the Navy, active service in the Pacific. Now in Government service in Washington, D.C. Mary<sup>7</sup> graduated at Radcliffe College. (2) Anne<sup>7</sup>, b. June 9, 1920, m. Feb. 27, 1943, David Montgomery Updike, Jr. (divorced); one son b. March 3, 1944, d. in infancy; an adopted daughter, Susan Montgomery Updike, b. Jan. 4, 1947. (3) Robert Humphrey Montgomery, Jr.<sup>7</sup>, b. April 1, 1923, prepared at Phillips Exeter, A.B., Harvard, LL.B. Columbia University, 1950; practising law in New York, unmarried; served in Army in World War II. (4) Samuel<sup>7</sup> Montgomery, b. Jan. 21, 1928, prepared at Phillips Exeter and was a student in Harvard when he died, Nov. 5, 1949.

iii. Spencer Bishop<sup>6</sup> Montgomery, b. at Cogswell, N.D., Dec. 28, 1890, m. Feb. 3, 1923, Eleanor Carrie Gilbert, b. Oct. 14, 1897, daughter of Seymour Parker and Carrie (Cooper) Gilbert of Bloomfield, N.J. She was a graduate of Radcliffe. He was A.B. Miami, 1913, LL.B.



Harvard Law School, 1916. Captain 303 F.A. 76th Division with A.E.F. during World War I. Lawyer, member of firm of Powers & Hall. Residence: 35 Beacon St., Boston. Four children: (1) Marion Gilbert<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 16, 1924, graduate of Radcliffe, m. William Mowat Flook, Jr., Dec. 15, 1945, and has three children: William Mowat Flook, III<sup>8</sup>, b. July 6, 1947; Margaret Eleanor Flook<sup>8</sup>, b. May 22, 1949; David Montgomery Flook<sup>8</sup>, b. April 8, 1951; (2) Jane<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 22, 1926, also a graduate of Radcliffe, now working in an insurance office in San Francisco; (3) Parker Gilbert<sup>7</sup>, b. July 30, 1928, prepared at Phillips Exeter, A.B., Harvard, 1949, m. Dec. 9, 1950, Joan Litchard; (4) Sara Bishop<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 11, 1939, student at Winsor School, Boston.

iv. Helen Bishop<sup>6</sup> Montgomery, b. Aug. 26, 1892 at Cogswell, N. D., m. Hector John MacLeod, June 24, 1920 at Edmonton, Alberta. She is A.B., University of Alberta. Her husband served in France in World War I as a Colonel in the Canadian Army. He is a graduate of McGill University, Montreal, Ph.D., Harvard, Professor of Electrical Engineering at Alberta, Professor and now Dean of the Department of Applied Sciences at the University of British Columbia; for his services in scientific research during the war he was awarded the O.B.E. by the King. Their residence: 1529 Western Crescent, Vancouver, B.C. Three children, all graduates of the University of British Columbia: Margaret Helen MacLeod<sup>7</sup>, b. July 25, 1923, Dorothy Montgomery MacLeod<sup>7</sup>, and Donald Montgomery MacLeod<sup>7</sup> (twins) b. July 11, 1925. Margaret Helen was married March 26, 1951 to Wilfred Vincent Rudd. Their home is in Pymble, New South Wales, Australia.

v. George Samuel<sup>6</sup> Montgomery, Jr., b. July 8, 1897, at Wahpeton, N. D., m. E. Wanda Helta, July 12, 1927; A.B. Dartmouth College, LL.B. Harvard Law School. Lieut. (j.g.) in Naval Aviation in World War I and served in France, England and Ireland. Lawyer, partner in Coudert Bros., New York City. One son: George Samuel Montgomery, III, b. Sept. 23, 1929, now (1951) a student at Miami.

After the above was typed, we learn of the following marriages in this family:

Donald Montgomery MacLeod to Dione Irene, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. John Teasdale, May 12, 1951 at St. Helen's Anglican Church, Vancouver. They will live in Vancouver where Donald works for British Columbia Electric.

Anne Montgomery Updike to George F. Flannery, son of Henry and Marcia (Beebe) Flannery of Minneapolis, July 28, 1951 in New York. They are living in Minneapolis where George, a graduate of Harvard and the Harvard Law School, is practising law.

27. North<sup>5</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup> John Mason<sup>4</sup>). In an account in the Oxford (Ohio) News of John Mason<sup>4</sup> Bishop, dated Nov. 30, 1889, it is stated that "Dr. Bishop has three children - Deming R. Bishop, a civil engineer in Ashland, Kentucky; North Bishop, located in southwestern Kansas, and Miss Fannie L. Bishop, who resides with her father in this city." At the Bishop Homestead in Oxford, a photograph of two children taken by Wm. Backe in Meade, Kansas, is marked "Robert and Sarah Bishop, 1906," which Peter S.<sup>5</sup> Bishop identified as the children of North<sup>5</sup> Bishop. There was also a picture of Robert Deming Bishop, aged two years and ten months, by J. H. Barnes of Meade, Kansas, which someone had marked "Son of North Bishop;" also one of Sarah Frances Bishop, aged three and one-half months, Dec. 1901, "Daughter of North Bishop." He married an "Oxford wife." North Bishop is listed as a former student of Miami University as of the approximate class of 1892.

In grandma's diary (see p. 49) there are frequent mentions of North Bishop. His father and mother (Dr. John Mason Bishop and Lucy (North) Bishop), with their children, came back to Oxford when failing eyesight caused the retirement of Dr. Bishop from the ministry. Their home was in Lewis Place, the stately mansion that is now the home of the Presidents of Miami. This is on High Street only two doors from the Bishop House and there is ample evidence of an interchange of visits and meals between the two families. Frances (Fannie) and Deming even after they had left home came back frequently. Of North I find nothing later than an entry of March 9, 1889: "North Bishop called to bid us good Bye, he leaves for Mead Center, Kansas A. M."

Lucy North, who was always "sister Lucy" to grandma, with her sisters Anna and Susan conducted a school in the 1840s in the house next door to Lewis Place - the present Simpson House, which is the guest house of Miami. Mrs. Smith has a good account of Lewis Place in her Old Oxford Houses, cited above.

Correspondence from the North Bishop family, if it still exists, is invited by the compiler. R.H.M.



28. William Hastie<sup>5</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Robert<sup>4</sup>) was born in Salina, Kansas, no doubt, Feb. 3, 1862. We are not told about his schooling but he was a lawyer with a practice in Salina. He married Jessie Glenn, a teacher in the Salina schools. They had two children, a boy and a girl. In the Spanish-American War he organized Company M and, as its captain, he went with the Fighting Twentieth Kansas under General Fred Funston to the Philippines. Aunt Adelaide says: "I am told he was one of the volunteers who swam the Bagbag in the face of the Filipino fire." He came out of the war with the rank of Major.

But he remained in the Philippines with the insular government in a legal capacity serving as Judge Advocate or Advocate General or some such title. When his family went over to join him is not known but his wife died over there April 30, 1905. After his wife's death he married her sister, Clara Glenn, who possibly was over there with the family caring for the children after their mother's death. In later years William returned to Salina where he died March 15, 1930. No report is made concerning the second wife. His children:

i. Glenn Lewis<sup>6</sup> Bishop was born August 10, 1891. On June 8, 1917 he was married to Judith Eleanor Beck. To them three children were born. The first two died in infancy. Glenn died April 28, 1934. Judith is secretary for the St. John's Lutheran Church in Salina. She supplied data for her family. Their son, John William<sup>7</sup> Bishop, was born September 28, 1921 and baptized April 9, 1922. On March 26, 1948 he was married to May McDaniels, and they have Stephen X.<sup>8</sup> Bishop, born December 28, 1949.

ii. Clara Glenn<sup>6</sup> Bishop was born November 18, 1893. She later assumed the name of Charmain and her address is given as Mrs. Charmain Lansdowne, 666 Kelton Ave., West Los Angeles, Cal.

29. John Lewis<sup>5</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Robert<sup>4</sup>) was born in Salina, April 10, 1865. John figured rather prominently in political matters in Salina. I remember he served as mayor and for quite some time was Superintendent of Water Works. He was home in 1905 and not married. But Norman reports that he went to California, probably after his mother's death, purchased an orange grove at Highgrove, and married a widow, Edith Haggerty, with a boy, Horace, and a girl, Helen. But he got a real family. Both of these young people are graduates of the University of Southern California and both have two children each. John Bishop died July 25, 1932.

30. David Prentice<sup>5</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Robert<sup>4</sup>) was born in Salina, October 17, 1866. He was a newspaper man at Junction City. Aunt Adelaide wrote me that she and her sister, Minnie, went to see David and his wife in Junction City. Both girls were very well impressed with David's wife but that is about all Aunt Adelaide could remember. I wrote to the Junction City Union for information but the reply stated that it was thought the family had come to Topeka. I checked on all the Bishops in Topeka and could get no trace. Norman seemed not to know. He gave me the following:

i. Mamie<sup>6</sup> Bishop was born September 10, 1889. She married C. P. Pooler. She died October 30, 1932.

ii. Robert S.<sup>6</sup> Bishop married Elsie \_\_\_\_\_.

David Prentice<sup>5</sup> died at Gypsum, Kansas, Feb. 28, 1910.

31. Norman Edward<sup>5</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Robert<sup>4</sup>) was born in Salina, September 1, 1874. For years he was general agent for the Pennsylvania Railroad and he worked out of Kansas City, Oklahoma City, and Wilmington, Delaware. On September 3, 1901 he was married to Clara Amelia Marsh who was born October 1, 1877. In 1926 he moved to California where he was manager for a chain grocery store until his retirement. His present address is 420 N. Cordova St., Alhambra, Cal. He has written a most excellent letter through his daughter, Margaret, and has given much data on the Robert Hamilton Bishop family of Salina. His children:

i. John Lewis<sup>6</sup> Bishop was born August 24, 1902. He was married Sept. 4, 1923 to Dorothy Helen Mankin who was born July 19, 1905. John has worked for Swift and Company for twenty-eight years--in Kansas City from 1923 to 1939 and in Los Angeles since then. Dorothy works for the telephone company. They live in San Gabriel, and have Betty Romalie<sup>7</sup> Bishop who was born Dec. 13, 1924, and married Dec. 24, 1943 to Richard Frederick Chew who was born June 25, 1924. They live in Alhambra. Betty is a secretary for the Alhambra Board of Education, and Richard, who was in World War II and on Guam and has since graduated from the University of Southern California with a degree in petroleum engineering, is now employed as engineer by the Fluor Corporation.

ii. Betty<sup>6</sup> Bishop was born July 27, 1906. She died Feb. 1908.

iii. Norman Edward<sup>6</sup> Bishop, Jr. was born Nov. 14, 1910. He was married Jan. 2, 1932 to Hazel Marie Cowan who was born Oct. 28, 1912. Norman lives in San Gabriel and works for the Walworth Co., manufacturers of valves and fittings. Their child, Norman Edward<sup>7</sup> Bishop III, was born



March 29, 1935. Now at the age of sixteen he is attending high school at the Bob Jones University in Greenville, South Carolina.

iv. Margaret Marsh<sup>6</sup> Bishop was born Nov. 3, 1912. She was married to Murdo MacLean Sept. 4, 1942 but was divorced Oct. 30, 1946. Margaret has been with the Alhambra Board of Education about ten years as administrative secretary to the deputy superintendent. She makes her home with her parents.

v. Philip Marsh<sup>6</sup> Bishop was born Nov. 17, 1917. On April 12, 1946 he was married to Phyllis Jean Dunham who was born in August, 1923. Philip attended Redlands University at Redlands, Cal. He served in the South Pacific almost three years in the last war and since his discharge has worked for the State Department of Veterans Affairs. He is in charge of the Bakersfield office, where he lives. Their children are Margaret Elaine<sup>7</sup> Bishop, born February 6, 1947, Christine Carol<sup>7</sup> Bishop, born July 7, 1948, and Kathleen Ann<sup>7</sup> Bishop, born May 28, 1949.

32. William Hersey<sup>5</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> David<sup>4</sup>) was born Dec. 18, 1864 at Quincy, Ill. before the family came to Kansas. Until a very recent letter from Flora Mae supplying dates for much of the history she had previously given, the only information we had was that furnished by his daughter, Mrs. Ila Cook, that her father arrived at Salina the day he was a year old. His middle name, we note, is for his mother's family name and we find the name elsewhere in this Bishop history. He was married Jan. 1, 1888 at Roxbury to Flora Dell Robinson, daughter of George and Mary Robinson. She was born Nov. 26, 1867 in Iowa but had come to Kansas with her parents. The young couple began life together on a farm south of Roxbury where they were active in civic and church affairs until about 1911 or 1912 when they moved to Higgins, Texas, where they continued farming and stockraising along with their civic and church activities. Only change was that whereas they were staunch Presbyterians when in Kansas they became Methodists when they went to Texas. But the writer feels proud of them because this is the same situation his father faced when he went to western Kansas. There was no Presbyterian class there but there was a good live group of the Methodist faith, so this branch of the Scott family are all Methodists while the rest of the Scott family are Presbyterians. Note the mention made later for the effect of religion on the family. Flora Dell Bishop died July 10, 1922 and William H. Bishop died Oct. 6, 1938. They are buried at Higgins, Texas. Their children:

1. Addison Edgar<sup>6</sup> Bishop was born Dec. 13, 1890 at Roxbury. Although he went to Texas with his parents he returned to Kansas for his bride, Florence Eleanore Doty, whom he married Feb. 24, 1914 at the home of her parents, C. W. and Flora Doty, near Roxbury. Florence was born Jan. 4, 1893 and before her marriage taught piano and was otherwise a musical asset to her community. It is evident that for a time the couple lived in Texas but they soon came back to Kansas where they are on a farm west of Salina but very active in civic, church, and political affairs. Mention is made that both have been quite active in youth organizations within the Methodist Church. Their children:

(1) Flora Mae<sup>7</sup> Bishop was born at Higgins, Texas, Feb. 23, 1918. In June 1940 she received her A.B. degree from the Kansas Wesleyan University at Salina in psychology and sociology. From this date to Nov. 1, 1945 she was a state social worker in Saline County. In March 1943 she wrote me quite a long letter of family history. It was lacking in only one respect. She gave me practically no dates. And she gave me no hint of her plans. On March 27, 1943 she was married to Edward Rucker Gilbert who was in the armed services and was on Okinawa where our son, Stanley, went through two of those terrific typhoon storms. Prior to his army service, Edward had been a clerk for the U. P. R. R. so when he returned from army service on Nov. 1, 1945 he went back to railroad work and at present the family is at Clay Center, 426 West Court Street. Flora Mae is quite busy with two babies but she has done considerable work with the Girl Scouts and has been very active in Sunday School work. At present she is serving as county chairman of the Red Cross. Their children are Edward Lee<sup>8</sup> Gilbert, born at Salina, Dec. 9, 1944, and Flora Ann<sup>8</sup> Gilbert, born at Clay Center, April 11, 1949.

(2) Abigail Eleanore<sup>7</sup> Bishop (called Gail) was born at Salina, Jan. 10, 1922. She attended Kansas Wesleyan University but was married Jan. 6, 1943 to Don Wiley Bennett, who also was attending Kansas Wesleyan University. He served in the armed forces in the European Area. After his army service he finished his college work at Kansas Wesleyan and from 1948 to 1951 he was athletic coach at the Burr Oak High School. He is now attending Denver University to complete his master's degree in sociology. He has been elected superintendent of the Barnard school system. Gail is active in church and civic work and helps her husband in his school activities. Their children are Patricia Elaine<sup>8</sup> Bennett, born at Salina, July 14, 1944, and Diana Lynne<sup>8</sup> Bennett, born at Salina, Sept. 27, 1946.





Emily J. Bishop Vance  
See Page 50



Anna Laura Schaub Colburn  
See Page 48



Kate Thompson Bishop  
See Page 52



Katherine Emily Bishop  
Kramer  
See Page 52



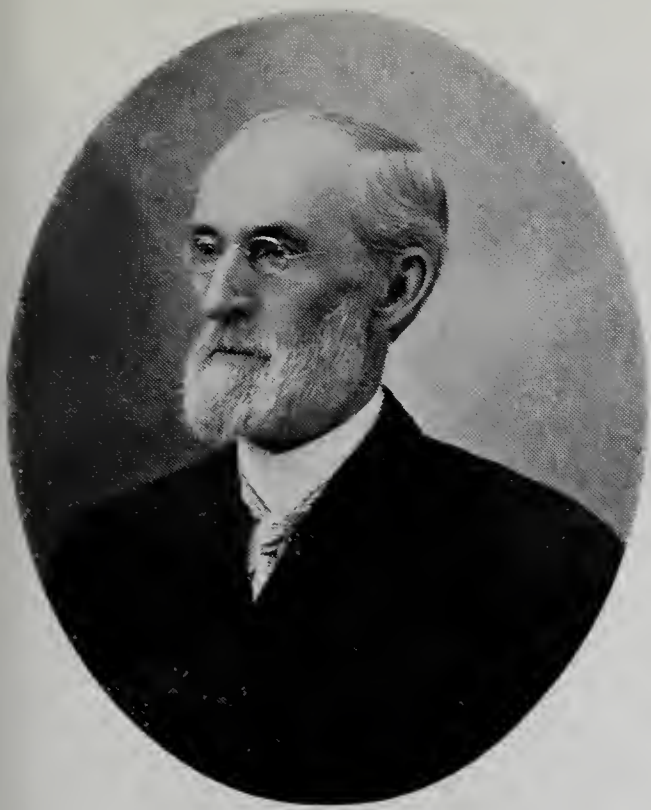


Five Children of Prof. Robert Hamilton Bishop

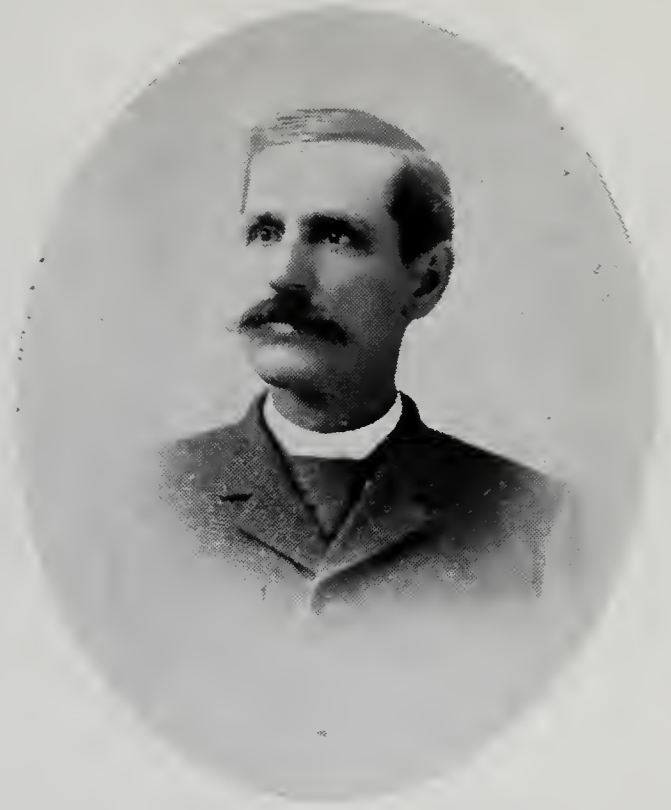
Left to right: Anna, Mary, Julia, Peter, Helen

See Pages 32, 33





George Spencer Bishop

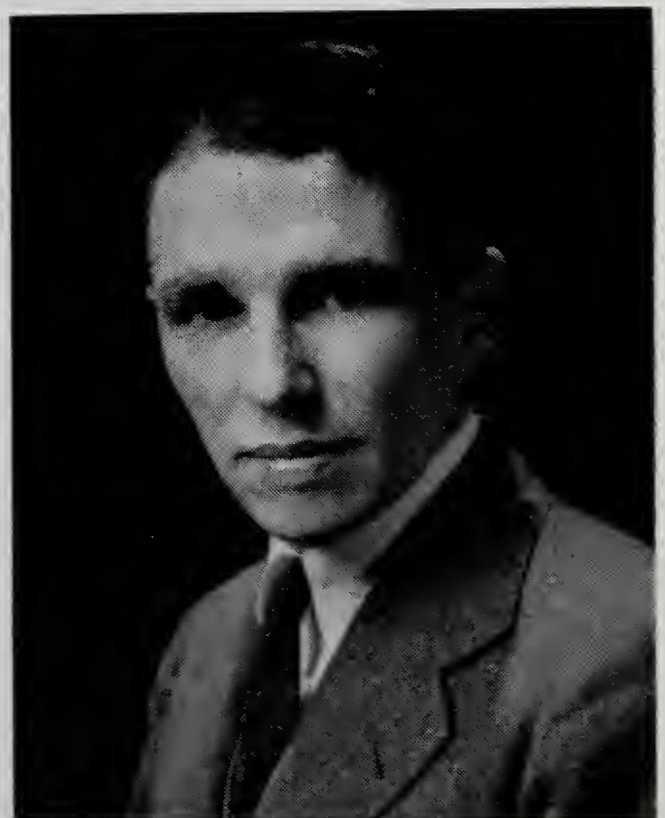


Robert Hamilton Bishop  
(1847-1928)

See Page 52



Robert Hamilton Bishop, M.D., LL.D.  
(1879- )



Robert Hamilton Bishop, III  
(1916- )

See Page 65



Julia Rogers Bishop and  
Julia Vance Bodwell  
at doorway of Bishop House



Peter Sutton Bishop  
See Page 53



Mary Bishop Montgomery  
Under Walnut Tree at Bishop House

See Pages 54, 133



ii. Ila Mae<sup>6</sup> Bishop was born April 19, 1895 near Roxbury. Before her marriage she worked for the telephone company and was head operator of the Higgins, Texas, office. She was and is active in church work for the Methodist Church, and she is yet winning prizes at the fairs in Texas on her canning. On April 19, 1924 she married John Cook of Higgins, Texas, but evidently they lived for a time at Enid, Oklahoma, before making a permanent home in Higgins, Texas, where they now live. In 1943 Mrs. Cook wrote quite a long letter on family history but with two exceptions she told practically what her niece, Flora Mae, had already told. While she gave no dates at all, Mrs. Cook did give the approximate age of her father, because from another authority we had learned that her grandfather, David P. Bishop, had come to Kansas in 1865. And whereas Flora Mae had given only first names of most members of the family, Mrs. Cook gave middle initials in most cases and such initials proved to be correct as reported by other authorities later. But for complete names, dates of births, and personal references concerning activities we are indebted to Flora Mae in a most recent communication containing the information. Her children:

(1) Mary Elizabeth<sup>7</sup> Cook was born at Enid, Oklahoma, July 6, 1929. She attended Texas State College at Canyon, Texas. She must be a beautiful woman because three times she was entered in the contest for the title, "Miss Glamour," and in the last year at school she won the honor. In the same year she was crowned Football Queen. But it is stated that she was quite active in church work and was chosen as a representative to attend state meetings of the Methodist Church. She married Elmer Ward, June 14, 1943 at Higgins, and they have Robert Carol<sup>8</sup> Ward, born at Higgins, March 2, 1944, and Patricia Sue<sup>8</sup> Ward, born at Higgins, May 5, 1949.

(2) Raymond William<sup>7</sup> Cook was born at Higgins, Texas, Feb. 8, 1931. He attended Texas State College at Canyon but at present is operating the filling station for his uncle, Elmer Wynn. He married Doris Whittmore, June 1, 1950, at Plainview, Texas.

iii: Clifford William<sup>6</sup> Bishop was born August 13, 1896 at Roxbury, Kansas. He married Grace Lawrence at Wellington, Feb. 2, 1920. He is living at Enid, Oklahoma, where he is manager of three mercantile stores. He is very active in politics and served as mayor of the city from 1940 to 1946. His wife teaches in the public schools. Their children:

(1) Clifford William<sup>7</sup> Bishop, Jr. was born Jan. 11, 1923 at Alva, Okla. He has his A.B. degree from Oklahoma University. He served in the



armed forces, was overseas in Europe a year. He is a chemist for the Sinclair Oil Company at Enid, Oklahoma, where he married Elaine \_\_\_\_\_ December 26, 1942, and has Carol Susan<sup>8</sup> Bishop, born Feb. 5, 1950 at Enid.

(2) Patsy Lee<sup>7</sup> Bishop, born Feb. 2, 1932, now a sophomore at the Oklahoma University.

iv. Abigail (Abbie) Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Bishop was born August 31, 1897 at Roxbury, Kansas. She attended Texas State Normal School and taught school several years before her marriage to Elmer S. Wynn, August 23, 1932, at Higgins, Texas. She assists her husband who operates a produce store in connection with a grocery store and a filling station. She has always been most active in the Methodist Church. There have been no children.

v. David Prentice<sup>6</sup> Bishop was born at Roxbury, Kansas, Dec. 3, 1900. He owned and operated a Texaco service station at Santa Barbara, Cal. He married Louise Bello, Nov. 1, 1928. He legally adopted her son who assumed the Bishop name. David was killed in an auto accident in March, 1941. Robert<sup>7</sup> (Bello) Bishop was born July 10, 1923. He was a marine and was overseas several years. Since his return from service he is operating the service station his step-father left him and his mother.

vi. John D. Mulligan<sup>6</sup> Bishop was born January 14, 1903 at Roxbury, Kansas. He attended the Kansas Wesleyan University at Salina for three years before his marriage to Sammie Fleta Jones, December 1, 1928. His wife was a college graduate, having received her A.B. degree from the Texas State College at Canyon. She taught in the high school at Higgins several years prior to her marriage. They own and operate a hardware store at Spearman, Texas. They had a baby girl who lived only a short time. They have assisted other children in school and are always looking for a letter or a visit from some one of their children.

33. Charles E.<sup>5</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> David<sup>4</sup>) was born at Salina, March 24, 1866. He was married to Agnes Clark who was born near Cincinnati, Ohio, May 28, 1864. The marriage was Oct. 25, 1893. Soon after marriage Charles bought a farm near Canton, Kansas, where they lived until 1930 when they moved into Canton where Charles died Jan. 5, 1944. Mrs. Bishop then went back to the farm to live with her son until her death on Dec. 16, 1948. Besides the one son, a daughter was born March 9, 1907, but died shortly after birth. The son was:

i. Lloyd Allison<sup>6</sup> Bishop, born May 8, 1897.  
"With the exception of the time I was in service in World



War I, I have lived on a farm all my life and all but seven years of that on this farm." This is from a letter giving a very complete family history. Lloyd was married Sept. 11, 1923 to Ruby Lorette Flook of Canton, who was born Sept. 30, 1899, and their children are:

(1) Gordon LeRoy<sup>7</sup> Bishop, born Dec. 22, 1924. He served in World War II, has worked as a mechanic, but is now farming. On April 17, 1948 he was married to Bonnie Jean Webb of McPherson, who was born Sept. 16, 1928, and they have Barbara Anne<sup>8</sup> Bishop, born Oct. 8, 1949.

(2) Charles Edgar<sup>7</sup> Bishop, born Nov. 23, 1927. He is an oil worker and at present is operating a pulling unit. There is much oil activity in McPherson County as there is in many other parts of the state. Charles married Patricia Jane Myers of Galva, Kansas, on Aug. 10, 1948. She was born June 4, 1928. Their child, Doris Rose<sup>7</sup> Bishop, was born Feb. 7, 1936. She died Aug. 25, 1937.

34. David Wilber<sup>5</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> David<sup>4</sup>) was born March 25, 1873. He was the village smith at Gypsum, Kansas. In 1943 he wrote me that he had been in business there for 47 years. He tried very hard to cooperate but he was old and he did not give me much history. He gave me the name of Flora Mae to whom I wrote. But when he learned which Scott boy I was he wrote me that my father had been in his home and preached in their church. He was married June 28, 1899 to Nellie May Poole who was born Nov. 20, 1877. She died Nov. 18, 1943 and D. Wilber died at the home of his son in Manhattan, Feb. 16, 1951. Their children:

i. Wallace Leslie<sup>6</sup> Bishop, born July 29, 1900. He married Bertha C. Tilgner, Oct. 17, 1926. They had two children. Wallace was divorced but he remarried and is living at Blackfoot, Idaho. The children are Carolyn May<sup>7</sup> Bishop, now Mrs. James Robinett, who is living in Sterling, Colo., and Donald Leslie<sup>7</sup> Bishop, who is now in the Navy.

ii. Donald Arthur<sup>6</sup> Bishop, born June 13, 1902, died Oct. 21, 1909.

iii. Herbert Hersey<sup>6</sup> Bishop, born July 18, 1904. He married Ona Mae Diehl, May 27, 1936. Herbert is principal of the high school at Manhattan, Kansas. He has furnished the information for his father's family. He spells his grandfather's middle name "Prentice" and his father's middle name "Wilber," so we have so spelled them though others had different spellings. However, Wilber so spelled his name, though usually he wrote it "D. W." His child, Mary Ann<sup>7</sup> Bishop, was born December 9, 1943.

iv. Frank Wilber<sup>6</sup> Bishop, born April 20, 1909. He married Thalís Ericksen on Aug. 9, 1931. Frank died April 8, 1936. There were no children.

35. Oliver Cromwell<sup>5</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> George<sup>4</sup>) was "born Dec. 3, 1873. Baptized Aug. 30, 1875 by Rev. J. Lawrence." Oliver has cooperated with us nicely. He sent pages from his grandfather's Bible, in which book his father had recorded his birth, so we give it to you as it has been recorded. We want to express appreciation here to Oliver for his contribution to the family history. Oliver married Lillian E. Poole, Nov. 23, 1898. She died May 4, 1946. Oliver is living at Roxbury. His children:

i. George Hugo<sup>6</sup> Bishop, born March 27, 1900. He married Alice Laessig, Aug. 2, 1925. He formerly taught school. Flora Mae says he was principal of schools at Brookville. He is now in the lumber business at Gypsum. When notice of his daughter's wedding appeared in the paper, we sent him an invitation to call when he was in Topeka, so he came in person with additional family history. It would be nice if we could all meet as we come to different names in this history. Their children:

(1) Ellamae<sup>7</sup> Bishop, born June 10, 1929. She was married April 21, 1951 to Edgar Maxwell Miner of Topeka, so Ellamae will be at home within three blocks of the writer at 1301 Mulvane Street.

(2) Joann<sup>7</sup> Bishop, born Aug. 21, 1932. She is a student at Emporia State Teachers' College.

ii. Mildred Lillian<sup>6</sup> Bishop, born Sept. 9, 1902. On Aug. 2, 1929 she married James Spilman who is a government chemist. They live at 4772 Masigny Street, New Orleans. Their child, Kathryn Ann<sup>7</sup> Spilman was born Aug. 18, 1940.

iii. Chester O.<sup>6</sup> Bishop, born April 20, 1908. He married Frances Bailey, Oct. 19, 1925. For many years Chester has been engaged in the implement business at Grenada, Miss., but at present he is an instructor at an air base in Texas. He so served during the last war. (Some of you may think we are at war now.) Their children are Chester O.<sup>7</sup> Bishop, born Oct. 27, 1930; Melvin B.<sup>7</sup> Bishop, born Oct. 17, 1931; and Vernon B.<sup>7</sup> Bishop, born Oct. 1, 1935.

iv. Harold<sup>6</sup> Bishop was born in 1912 but lived only two days.



Sixth Generation

36. Robert Hamilton<sup>6</sup> Bishop, Jr. (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>4</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>5</sup>) physician, b. Mankato, Kansas, August 22, 1879, son. of Robert Hamilton and Catherine (Thompson) Bishop, A.B., Miami, 1903; M.D., Western Reserve University, 1908; LL.D., Miami, 1924. Interne Lakeside Hospital, Cleveland, 1908-09; Executive Secretary Anti-Tuberculosis League 1909-16; organized and developed Department of Tuberculosis, Cleveland City Health Department and became Director, 1913-17; Commissioner of Health, Cleveland, 1917-18; Associate Director Special Tuberculosis Commission, American Red Cross in Italy, 1918-19; Director of Administration, Lakeside Hospital, Cleveland, 1919-23; Executive Secretary special committee to plan and develop Cleveland Medical Center which resulted in consolidation of Lakeside, Babies' and Children's and Maternity Hospitals, now known as University Hospitals of Cleveland, affiliated with Western Reserve University School of Medicine, 1923-31; Director of Administration, University Hospitals, 1931-1947; 1947 to present, Director Joint Committee for Advancement of Medical Education and Research, Western Reserve University School of Medicine and Affiliated Hospitals. Trustee: Miami University, American Social Hygiene Association, National Health Council, Western Reserve Academy, Hudson, Ohio; Cleveland Hospital Council, Cleveland Hospital Service Association, Welfare Federation, Hospital Council, Anti-Tuberculosis League, Citizens League; Chairman Board of Trustees, Cuyahoga County Tuberculosis Hospital. Home address: Arrowhead Farm, Novelty, Ohio.

Dr. Bishop married on Dec. 5, 1914, Constance Mather (b. Sept. 21, 1889) only daughter of Samuel and Flora Amelia (Stone) Mather of Cleveland, Ohio. Their children, all born in Cleveland:

i. Robert Hamilton<sup>7</sup> Bishop, III, b. May 12, 1916, graduated Western Reserve Academy, Hudson, Ohio, 1934; Harvard, B.A., 1938, LL.B. 1941. Served in U. S. Navy 1942-1945; practised law in firm of Thompson, Hine & Flory (Cleveland) 1941, 1946-49. Instructor, Milton Academy, Milton, Mass., 1949-50; now (1951) studying at Corpus Christi College, Oxford, England. Unmarried.

ii. William Mather<sup>7</sup> Bishop, b. July 29, 1918. Graduated Western Reserve Academy, Hudson, Ohio, 1936. University of Arizona, School of Mining Engineering, B.S., 1941. Joined Royal Canadian Air Force, 1941, training as a "pilot officer" in California. Sailed for England Sept. 1, 1941 and was killed at sea Sept. 3, 1941, when his ship was sunk by enemy action. Unmarried.

iii. Amasa Stone<sup>7</sup> Bishop, b. July 11, 1920. Graduated Western Reserve Academy, Hudson, Ohio, 1938; post-graduate work in science, 1939; California Institute of Technology, B.S. 1943; Radar research at Massachusetts Institute of Technology during World War II; University of California, Ph.D. (Physics), 1950; now (1951) on fellowship in Physics, Federal Institute of Technology, Zurich, Switzerland. Address: (1951) Sumatrasstrasse 36, Zurich; (permanent) 47 Beatricia Way, Orinda, Calif. On Dec. 20, 1947, in Berkeley, Calif., he married Barbara Merrill of Wollaston, Mass. She was graduated at Vassar, B.A. 1943; University of Iowa, Ph. D. (Child Psychology) 1946; teacher at Children's Institute, University of California, 1946-49. Their children are (1) Jeffrey Britton<sup>8</sup> Bishop, b. Feb. 17, 1949; (2) Alan Reid<sup>8</sup> Bishop, b. Aug. 13, 1950.

iv. Jonathan Stone<sup>7</sup> Bishop, b. April 20, 1935. Graduated Western Reserve Academy, Hudson, Ohio, 1942; Yale, B.S., 1945; Yale Medical School, M.D., 1949. Interne, University Hospitals, Cleveland, 1949-51. Member U. S. Air Force Medical Corps (deferred). Unmarried.

(The information in this section is taken from a letter of Mrs. Constance Mather Bishop, dated April 18, 1951.)

Since typing the above, we learn of the birth on August 2, 1951, of a daughter to Amasa and Barbara, who is named Jennifer Brook<sup>8</sup> Bishop.

37. Asad William Thompson<sup>6</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>4</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>5</sup>) b. at Mankato, Kansas, Nov. 29, 1881, m. December 10, 1919 to Hazel, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Lewis A. Jordan of Winona, Kansas. Farmer. Served in Kansas Legislature and was Clerk of the House. Children:

i. Catherine<sup>7</sup> Bishop, b. at Salina, Kansas, Aug. 10, 1922, m. at Baltimore, Md. Dec. 24, 1945, Archie Elmer Smith of Big Pine, Calif. (b. July 2, 1923); their children, Archie Elmer Smith, Jr, b. July 23, 1946; twin girls, Wanda and Sandra, b. Feb. 9, 1947; Linda Dell, b. Nov. 19, 1948; all d. in infancy.

ii. Barbara<sup>7</sup> Bishop, b. July 20, 1926 at Goodland, Kansas. She was married July 1, 1951, to Duane C. Leonhard, son of Fred G. Leonhard, Jr. of New Salem, North Dakota.



38. James R. T.<sup>6</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>4</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>5</sup>) b. Aug. 2, 1896, prepared at University Preparatory School, Cleveland, Ohio; A.B. Harvard, 1919 (as of Class of 1918); Harvard School of Business Administration (one year, 1924-5). 1919-20, bookkeeper, Garfield Trust Company, Cleveland, Ohio; 1920-21, Foreign Trade Dept., Garfield Trust Co., Cleveland, Ohio; 1921-24, Securities Dept., Union Trust Company, Cleveland, Ohio; 1925-33, printer and publisher, Premier Press, and Your Garden Publishing Company, Cleveland, Ohio; 1933-41, Asst. to President, American Maize Products Company, N.Y.; 1941-44, V. P. in Charge of Research & Development, American Maize Products Co., N.Y. (including two years loaned to the War Production Board, Washington, D. C., as Chief of the Grain Products Section of the Food Branch of WPB, and later as a consultant to the Grain Products Branch of the U. S. Dept. of Agriculture); 1944 to date - Vice President in charge of Amino Products Division, International Minerals & Chemical Corp., Chicago, Ill. On April 23, 1923, he married Mary Van Cortlandt Richards, daughter of Henry Moore Richards of Spokane, Washington; divorced, 1938, and on May 25, 1939 he married Eleanor Frances Kissick of Cleveland. Children by his first marriage:

i. Jane Addams<sup>7</sup> Bishop, born Cambridge, Mass., Sept. 21, 1924. Attended New Canaan Country Day School for elementary education; New Canaan High School for one year; then Abbott Academy, Andover, Mass., graduating in 1942. She then attended Hollins College, Roanoke, Va., graduating in 1946; worked for approximately one year, and then entered nurses' training at Presbyterian Hospital, Columbia Medical Center, New York, in Sept. 1948, graduating in January, 1951.

ii. Mary Richards<sup>7</sup> Bishop, born Cleveland, Ohio, Sept. 15, 1927. Attended Oxborough Grade School, and New Canaan Country School for elementary grades; later attended Cathedral School for Girls, Washington, D.C., for three years, graduating in 1945; entered Wellesley College in Sept. 1945, graduating in 1949. After graduation, spent approximately one year in Europe with the American Friends Society (Quakers) as a worker, and later as a member of the staff. She is currently taking a bilingual secretarial course at Interborough Institute, New York.

A Letter to Scotland

John Melish, a Briton who travelled in the United States in 1806-1807 and 1809-1811, published his Travels in the United States of America, Philadelphia, 1812. In a footnote to his chapter about Ohio (Vol. II, p. 211) he incorporated a letter "from a Scotsman settled in the western country, to a number of his countrymen," which contained so many sensible remarks that he inserted it verbatim et literatim. The signature is that of Robert Hamilton Bishop and the countrymen to whom it was sent are, we believe, John Philps and John Shaw, to whom he wrote in November 1803, according to a list of "Letters Sent to Great Britain" in his Memorandum Book. The letter is here reprinted:

Lexington, November 4th, 1803.

Dear Friends and Countrymen,

I received yours of the 6th of July; and what follows will, I hope be a satisfactory answer to all your queries. The general price of land here, at its first settlement, is from two to three dollars. Land sold by congress is two dollars, to be paid in five years. The manner of clearing is to cut down all the timber below a foot thick, and to notch the heavy timber all round: thus the growth is stopped, and, the land being every year laboured, the roots gradually die, and are torn out; so that, in a few years, the whole field is cleared. Unless what is used in fencing, and building, and fuel, and such purposes, all the wood is burnt upon the ground. In the most of places, wood is no more thought of than heath and rushes are with you. Two men, who are ordinarily expert at hewing wood, can easily, in two months, clear as much land as will produce food sufficient for the support of a family of six or eight for a whole year. It is usual for those who bring families to settle, to rent a house and a piece of clear land for a year or so, till they have time to look about them, make a convenient purchase, and get a house of their own raised. The first houses which are built upon a plantation are usually raised in little more than a week or two. They are, indeed, not very elegant; but they do very well for a year or so, till the family has time to build a better. The people are every where exceedingly kind and obliging to new comers, and render them all the comfort and assistance in their power: they have all once known, in their own case, what it is to be strangers. There are at no times any thing like a market for produce, such as that in the old country, but there is always some little market, sometimes better, and sometimes worse. The situation of society, however, is such, that very little cash is needed. Every family who has the least industry may, after the second or third year, easily raise within it-



self almost every thing that is necessary. Salt and iron, and the taxes of government (which are by no means heavy), are almost the only things for which men need to give money. Men's persons and properties are here as safe as in any part of the world; while liberty, civil and religious, is fully enjoyed; law and justice are strictly and impartially executed. Snakes, and such like, are here no more dangerous than in Carnwath muir. In all my wanderings, I have not seen above half a dozen snakes, nor met with many more who have been bit by them. When any are bit by them, they have always a simple and efficacious cure at hand. Indians, where they are to be seen, are equally harmless. Unless it is along some of the large rivers, where the people are, at certain seasons, liable to the fever and ague, the country is every where healthy; the people in general live as long, and are subject to as few diseases as they are in Scotland. The weather, in the summer, is considerably hotter than it is at home; but neither I, nor my partner, have found it the least disagreeable. We have only worn our clothes a little lighter, and have kept in the house, or the shade, a few hours, while it was hottest. To be out in the evenings and mornings is most delightful. A brewer or a smith along with you will be a valuable acquisition. Each of these branches can be carried on with considerable profit. I could fill sheets in praise of the country, but there is nothing like fact. I am acquainted with hundreds who came here within these 20 years, with nothing more than a sound constitution, and an industrious disposition, who have raised large families, and are now living in ease and affluence. I would recommend unto you to come and settle upon Eagle Creek, Adams County, State of Ohio, about 100 miles nearer you than Lexington. In that quarter there is plenty of good vacant land. The length of the journey there is from Philadelphia or Baltimore to Pittsburg 300 miles; then about as much by water down the river Ohio. In preparing for such a long move, dispose of every thing you have, except your body and bed-clothes. The latter end of July, or the beginning of August, is the best time for you for to set sail. If the war continues, take an American bottom. It makes very little matter, whether you sail for Baltimore or Philadelphia. If you cannot find a convenient passage for one of these, Newcastle, or Wilmington, or some other place upon the Delaware river, is the next best shift. In packing up your clothes, it will be much to your advantage to have them put into as light trunks, or chests, as possible, and to pack them very hard. Make your agreement with the captain, that you furnish your own provisions, water excepted; and see that a sufficient stock of water is laid in, and that it be put into well-seasoned vessels. When you have got about half way, it is likely that the seamen, with the consent of the captain, may set apart a few hours to make themselves merry, by working some antic tricks upon you. If they take this liberty, by no



means resent, - take a laugh also; they hurt nobody. Being arrived in Philadelphia, let it be your first thing to inquire for Scotsmen; from them you will receive a great deal of useful information. If you land at Baltimore, ask for the Rev. Robt. Anon. Our church in Philadelphia is at present vacant; but there is a Mr. Miller, a mason, a Scotsman, who will be exceeding happy to see you. I cannot tell you where he lives; but there is not a shopkeeper but has a printed list of all the principal inhabitants. There are waggons continually passing from these parts to Pittsburg; make the best bargain you can with one or more of these waggons to carry your women and children, and the men of you may travel on foot. Set off in company with one of these carriers' waggons. You will usually travel about 20 miles a-day. When you pass market-towns, purchase a little provisions for yourselves and horses. When you have advanced about 60 or 100 miles, the road will grow rougher, which will likely render it necessary to purchase one or two more horses. By this time you will have fallen in with other families in the same situation with yourselves. You will find the people every where very freely disposed to ask every thing, and tell you every thing. The sooner you get into their manner, it will be the more advantage to you; but be always upon your guard against knaves. You will find a great many difficulties and inconveniences; but with a good spirit, and an indulgent Heaven, every thing becomes easy. Your expences will depend a great deal upon little incidents, which human eye cannot foresee; but if, after you have discharged all your accounts about Greenock, you have the one half remaining, I think you will have a sufficiency; and, upon the word of an honest man, I positively give it as my opinion, that, though you were to lay out every farthing of your money, if it brought you in health to your destination, you will be considerable gainers. I don't think it will suit men in your situation, to lay out any of your money in speculation, upon trading articles; but you may consult with the merchants in Greenock. You must likewise observe to have the money you bring into America changed into dollars or gold coin. Take care and secure your liquor well, else the sailors will use it as a common stock. If any of you are skilled in music, a fiddle, or some such instrument, to raise the spirits, will be a valuable piece of furniture. Keep as much above deck as possible. I commend you all to the care of the God of Abraham, who went out not knowing whither; and remain, dear brethren,

ROBERT HAMILTON BISHOP.



A Letter from Dundee

The following letter dated Dundee, Feb. 25th, 1840, addressed to Rev. Dr. Bishop, Oxford, Ohio, North America, By Liverpool, mailed without an envelope, sealed with wax, is from Hellen<sup>3</sup> Bishop Martin (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup>) to her brother:

Sir what ever way we turn our eyes we are forced with the prophet of old to exclaim O Lord I will prease thee for thou has done wondersly Man is a creature of wonder he no sooner opens his eyes in this world than he begens to wonder and continues so for a time but the man that only looks at passing scences around him as he grows in years his wonder decays but the Chrestan naver sceaces to wonder at the works of God in creation and providence and the work of redemption his little mind cannot greasp it but he continues to wondre till the day of his death and when he arrives in heaven he will wonder to find himself there. But it does not become me to preach to you who is far my superior, and who has made you so is it not provedince of God: pause one moment with me and look at the provedince of God in the famiely which you and I belong to of the 13 who was nursed at the same breast and on the same knee: for ought I know there is 6 in life and where is the other 7 thier days has been numbered and we can tell their number. Death has got the majority 6 mingle thier dust with our parents in that little spot of ground 6 feet by 6 in Whitburn Church yeard: Margreats greave is unknown to me and us 6 that are alive we are scattered abroad in the earth there is none in the paresh of wish we was born in but Chresten: the paresh in which our parints was born lived and died in they were naver out of it but thier children is scattered by the provedince of God but not with the confusion of tongues we all speak our mother tongue and it is the only thing we are uniform in: we know very little of each other were it not for the art of writing we would not know that one another were living: but we do not know how one another lives: I belive I am the only one that depend day by day on the labour of my hands for my dialy bread Paul says he that dos not work should not eat but I know if I should not work I would have nothing to eat if I were idle one week I would want bread the next. fullness of bread and idleness is no cause of sin to me: man was made to work at the first: and after the fall the curse was in the sweat of they face shalt thou eat bread &c. When I look around me it would appear to me that some has escaped this curse who have plenty of bread and sweat none I sometimes think if such a thing could be as to bring our six tables together for exhibetion my scanty table would crouch to hid itself ashamed to own its Mrs: however little as is on it I have naver yet made a finish of the last morsol in the house and as long as health



and work continue I am not affread of want: May God grant I naver come on the kirk session where I would be starved to death and branded with the infamey of desenter and at death degreaded by an white coffen and packed with other 5 or 6 in one hole like as many box 5 in a celler and when the hole is full then the surface is rolled with a roller so that the living may not know that the poor is buried there

thier mamery and thier name is gone  
alike unknowing and unknown

I am not affraid of old age I will naver see it God in his provedince has teachd me to number my days my Father was very correct with the begining of my days in his regster: if I mistake not it reads thus Hellen Bishop born on the 28th of May at four oclock in the afternoon 1797 in all his regster of 16 there is not one regstered to the hour but myself in Nov 1810 I left my fathers house and became a servent and continued so till 1824 in August I was married and in March 1838 I was a Widow three parts of my life is past every part is more than 13 years but none of them is 14 I am now in the fourth part Widowhood and what comes after Widowhood death certainly if my fourth part be in equal leangth it will terminate in 1851 my age will then be 54 but it is not possible that I can work another 11 years at the rate I have to work at presant any machine whatever by constant employment becomes weak so is the machinery of my body decayed in streanth by continued exertion and sorrow of heart: I naver had sickness I naver was confined to bed one day in my life: perhaps you may ask what I work at: why then I just dress linnins and wash a little I am not able to wash much: I came to Dundee in 1824 and became a membre of the schoolwynd congregation where Mr. Breck was: at present we have Mr Gillfiling he is a faithfull dilegent minster his father was minster in Commeny I have delightfull sabbeths I have no care nothing to disturb me I have not been out of the Kirk a Sabbeth since the leventh of March 1838 two sermons every day and sometimes three: and besides my sabbeth day privileges I have an prayer meeting in my house every Monday evening: and my daily employment dos not require all my mind while my hands is diligent my mind can be in meditation above the work of my hands: to think of nothing but the work of our hands is just the same as to worship a calf: our Lord has said the first shall be last and the last first: by this I understand the simple quiet Christan scarcely known to his door neighbour or merit the name Jesuse the name in which he trusts will enter the kingdom of haven as assuredly as the learned. with this I leave you if we meet in heaven and know each other it will not arise from our aquantance on earth fair-well my Brother Robert

from Hellen B Martin Brown Street  
Dundee



Jenat Irland stops in the same street with me but it is not long since I know her she is a widow and stops with her son Hendry Moncrieff he is married and has a daughter She has her compliments to you and sister Ann and wishes to hear from you and how your family is all situated if you favour us with this request if possible make it plain for I naver saw a letter of yours that I could read one word of: the duty is taken off letters this only costs 1 d. there is a great stagnation of tread: Dundee is almost bankrupt hundereds of idle pople and low wages and high provision: the duty is off on letters but not off on corn: our Queen has got married and her Husband must get 30:0000 for pocket mouny and she kicked the table and all upon it when she was told Parliament would grant no more than 30-0000

I had a letter from Christian about seven weeks ago her and Thomaes was well but Hellen Aken was poorly She has no complant but weak: I have not haerd from Johns widow since last summer She has little comfort of her family some of them dos no good nather for her nor themselves Thomaes Dunlop was hear in Agust last he is very kind to me I expect him again in summer there is no steamboats between this and Leath in winter

Letters of William<sup>4</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>) to his Uncle Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup>):

Jacksonville, July 23<sup>th</sup> 1846

Dear Uncle

My Aunt received your letter in due time & was much gratified with its contents - when those contents were deciphered from your chirography - for believe me I would about as soon squeeze sense out of Egyptian hieroglyphics! This I say of course with all due respect & penmanship is no criterion of either worth or talent & it does not become me to say much on this score as my own writing is rather on the scribbling order & in justice I might be returned the same compliment.

Not long after my Aunt received your letter she desired me to answer it, I waited to see how the sickness of Thomas would terminate. You have no doubt by this time heard of the result at least I sent you a paper soon after containing his obituary & as there stated his death was peace. He as it were fell asleep slumbering in the arms of Him to whom he committed his spirit.

My Aunt - as you are aware - is now left not only a widow but also childless. She has been enabled during

all her trials & afflictions to trust in Him who is faithful to his promises. The God of her fathers has never failed her - but has imbued her with celestial life & energy & animated her with a moral courage that sustained her amidst all her domestic distresses.

She is now in pretty good health & spirits. I am spending vacation with her (which will be about twelve weeks). When I go to College with respect to the disposition & management of her affairs some arrangement will be made.

About a year ago when Thomas was first taken sick My brother Robert came to live with her & from that till about ten weeks ago remained with her apparently doing well & satisfied. He departed one night without our knowledge for parts unknown. From all circumstances attending his sudden disappearance - it is conjectured that he left to join some of the "volunteer Companies" that are now on their march to engage in the Mexican war. He was not eighteen but large enough for that age. This is a mysterious event & truly grievous to all his friends. He was a member of the Church & apparently consistent. Many others have either ran away or went away against their friend's consent. In this part of the country the war-fever (if I may so speak) appears to rage like an epidemic. Those who but a short time ago were extolling the blessings of peace & civilization are now seen hurrying to the field of slaughter - to the scene of barbarity. True patriotism is disgraced. Demagoguism is triumphant. Satanic passion usurps the throne of moral herosim.

The rest of my Father's family - so far as I know are well. Uncle & Aunt Marshall are about in their usual health (which however for an year or two has not been very firm)

Rev. Mr. Fleming (with whom I believe you was acquainted in Scotland) is dead. He died with an apoplectic stroke. He was minister (as you know) at West Calder.

Your Son William as I see by the papers, is, among others, engaged in the war expedition in the shape of a Captain of a company.

Some of the Bishops appear to have an overplus of patriotism which can only be worked of by fighting for Texas & the triumph of slavery.

I hope that you will write soon to my Aunt again. It would be both pleasant & profitable to her.

When I am here she may probably get me to write for her for she is now out of the practice of writting.



Such a correspondence appears a duty not only from the ties of relationship - but also from the ties of a higher bond of union - a common Christianity.

Should life be spared I hope I may have the privilege of visiting you & Aunt Bishop.

Yours affectionately,

Wm. Bishop.

Princeton Theo. Sem. Dec. 10<sup>th</sup> 1847

Dear Uncle -

Many thanks for your kind letter - which was received in due time with much pleasure. Am truly glad to hear of your continued health - welfare & prospects of wonted usefulness. And may He to whom your life has been devoted continue to manifest his favors towards you. I have often tried to imagine the peculiar feelings that must animate the heart of an aged servant of the Redeemer who expects soon to enter into a loftier state of existence - after having with all the activities of his nature labored for God & battled for the "faith once delivered to the saints."

After having borne the heat & burden of the day - after having worn out the earthly strength & vigor in the service of Christ - how much sweeter will be the "Rest that remaineth for the people of God." The conflicts of earth is changed into the triumphs of heaven. It seems to me that the faithful minister of Christ whose past life has been spent in the cause of truth & whose death will be gain - is of all Beings on earth the most enviable. How infinitely superior is Paul to every being on earth - when he says - "I have fought the good fight - I have kept the faith" &c. In such a situation joy rushes in, from every direction. The past is full of the pledges of Divine favor. The future is embellished with the splendors of a Christian faith. Looks he to earth - it is but the theatre upon which are seen his trophies & achievements. Looks he to heaven - there are the rewards of his labors & his eternal home.

"He" has gone "forth" weeping & bearing precious seed - & now he shall doubtless come again with rejoicing bringing his sheaves with him -

I regret I was not able to visit you - which I intended to do - on my way here. Circumstances kept me at Jacksonville untill after the term of the seminary had commenced, so that expedition was my motto on my way to

this place. I consequently took the northern route - by the lakes.

I came here an entire stranger & expected I would remain so amidst the formalities of eastern habits. But I find more freedom than I expected & am much pleased both with the place & people. The nature of my studies are to me far more pleasing than any part of my college course. All the difficulty is that three years seems too short to obtain a knowledge necessary for the Gospel ministry. Every day I feel this more & more. It seems to me I will never be prepared. It seems to me as if I never will nor can have the knowledge & piety necessary for engaging in a work of such vast importance. Perhaps the feeling is wrong - as God can make the smallest means instrumental in accomplishing the mightiest results. It is not we or our attainments that do the work but Christ & the energies of his spirit.

Aunt Prentice was well when I left her, as also, Aunt & Uncle Marshall, & still continue by letters I have recd since I came here.

My Father's family also. About a week previously to my departure we sustained a great affliction in the death of my Brother John --. Still we have cause of rejoicing as he had hope in his death.

I can hardly ask you to write me much or often. But I would be much gratified with a letter at any time - even if it had - "But five words" -

My love to you all.

Affectionately

Wm. Bishop.

Theo. Sem. Princeton Oct 2<sup>d</sup> - 1848

Dear Uncle -

Receive these few lines as a token of affection & as complying with a request which you made last year to hear from me occasionally. Last term I spent here very pleasantly & have now commenced a second. This year is considered the main one as the most important portions of systematic theology are included in it. Dr. Hodge as you know is professor of this department. For precision of thought & analytical power he is far above all the other Professors though in other characteristics of mind he is excelled by others. Dr. Alexander's forte is practical tact. His son Dr. Addison Alexander is the





Robert Humphrey Montgomery

See Page 54



Mary Murray Montgomery  
Robert Humphrey  
Montgomery, Jr.



Anne Montgomery Flannery



Mary Montgomery Lanigan  
and her sons





Spencer Bishop Montgomery



George Samuel  
Montgomery, Jr.

See Pages 54-55



Helen Montgomery MacLeod



Hector John MacLeod  
and the MacLeod Children



most popular Proffessor. He lacks Dr. Hodge's logical acuteness but he has more genius & collossal strength.

Dr. Miller perhaps once was above mediocrity but he is not now what I had expected to find him. Though for magnanimity & catholic spirit he excells all the others.

I spent my vacation in New England mostly in the states of Vermont, Massachusetts & Connecticut - was very much pleased with the country & people - attended the commencements of several of the colleges, was uniformly disappointed with the exercises. The graduates of Eastern colleges dont seem to me to exhibit as much manliness of thought as those of western colleges. The same I have noticed among the students of this seminary.

There is quite a large addition of new students this year - in the seminary. I am not yet certain that I shall stay here more than this year.

If my health & life are spared I may find it convenient to visit you next vacation even if I should conclude to stay another year.

I feel the need of staying longer than the prescribed course. I hope the Lord will direct me - as heretofore I feel he has - & make his "way plain before my face."

I should be very happy to receive a few lines from you at any time & should value them very much. I suppose that Christ becomes more precious to you in your old age. May your health & life be precious in his sight.

Give my affectionate regards to Aunt Bishop & in the meantime believe me ever -

Your affectionate Nephew -

W<sup>m</sup> Bishop

Three letters from Colonel William Wallace<sup>4</sup> Bishop (John<sup>1</sup> William<sup>2</sup> Robert Hamilton<sup>3</sup>), the first to his sister, Jane Ridgeley<sup>4</sup> Bishop, the second to his mother, Ann Ireland Bishop, and the last, an angry, bitter one to his brother Robert Hamilton<sup>4</sup> Bishop, with whom he had quarreled about money matters:

Charleston, July 26, '45

My Dear Sister

I received your last letter on yesterday. The reason I have not written sooner, was not because I had forgotten home or you; indeed your letter previous to yesterday's was a recital of so many melancholy circumstances, that I did not know what to think. I thought it extremely hard that Father should be forced to leave Oxford in the manner related by you, and under all the attending circumstances. I saw, last week, young Smith, a son of Josiah, of Oxford. I enquired of every body about Oxford of him, but did not once mention, or enquire of any one of our family, and he did not mention any thing relating to you or any one of the family. If he had been an intimate of ours, I should have of course made enquiries, but I did not choose to speak of or let a stranger know my feelings upon the matter.

Your letter of yesterday wears a more pleasing aspect; I need not tell you that I am gratified with the intelligence, I am well and have been so.

I expected to have made you a visit before this. I leased out my office for that purpose but the person I let it to could not get along, and I was compelled to resume business. I have taken a partner for one year, which will be out in three months, after which time I propose to make other arrangements. Times are getting somewhat better here, but still bad in the matter of money; it is easy to live here but when property is made one seems obliged to eat or weave it out; it cannot be put into the shape of money.

I did expect you had left for the south before this time, but it appears from your letter, that you will not depart before September next; that will be a pleasanter season to make the trip.

I will not promise to be in Oxford at that time, but I may, it depends upon a contingency somewhat similar to your going south. Since postage is low I will write often to make up for former neglect; do not pay your letters to me again. I claim the privilege of paying mine, but cannot allow you to do so.

I was at Jacksonville as you have learned. I saw Aunt Nancy; she looks stout and has got a fine farm, in 5



miles of town; Jacksonville is just such a place as Lexington, Ky. and the country around is as good as Fayette and in as fine state of cultivation. Aunt has about 400 acres of land and a respectable house; she is independent. I was in a very great hurry when there and could not see but few persons.

I will write you again in a few days; do write me when you can feel like it, I shall always look with pleasure for news from home. I am glad to hear Pa is better, and Ma need not be disturbed about me. I hope to see her before long.

Yours,

W. W. Bishop.

Charleston, Ills. March 17, 48

Dear Mother

I have not written home for a long time, and for no excusable reason - I know that I have done wrong; but you know we are a very curious family and you must charge my delinquency, in part, to that circumstance.

Since I last wrote I have been to the wars, just because destiny compelled me to go, and since I have been back I have been displeased with myself because I did not continue in the "tented field," verily believing that I am more at home in camp than any other situation.

I have said that I was displeased with myself for not staying in Mexico, or rather for not going back - When I arrived in Alton, I found a new regiment organizing, destined for Santa Fe and as I was fresh from Cerro Gordo, and had no small reputation as an officer, they urgently solicited me to take the command which I had consented to do, untill I received from home those dolorous letters; I then threw up my command and a large pay, 3000\$ per annum, so you see I am not so indifferent as you may suppose from my long silence.

I regret the circumstance on several accounts, the most important that if I was now in Mexico I could be able to provide amply for your comfort in money and also pay off those unpleasant debts in Oxford; I cannot now pay those debts, but have the means of seeing that you shall never want assistance - I have now concluded to stay in civil life and can command any office in the gift of the people of this region, which I will accept or rather offer for next Summer.

I will write you often. This line is for you as Jane writes me you were very uneasy about my going back to Mexico.

Hoping you and Pa are both in good health, I am

Yours,

W. W. Bishop.

Camp Butler, Jany 10/62

Sir

I have just by letter from my wife been informed that you were in Charleston last week, and also by same letter that the last peice of property left me had been sold by Constable same week - I never until to-day informed my family how I became pecuniarily ruined but as I am about to proceed to the Headquarters of the Army and the probability is may never return, I have thought it due to my honor and that of my family to put them in possession of the conclusions and not to be denied evidence of your purjury, and also of the dastardly conduct which characterized your whole proceedings in obtaining by fraud and the most unnatural conduct that which has made me poor, but which will in the end eat out your vitals.

W. W. Bishop

To R. H. Bishop  
Oxford, Ohio



## LAST WILL OF ROBERT H. BISHOP.

Being in my seventy-fourth year, and being much reduced in my bodily strength, and also incapable of exercising my intellectual powers to any great extent, though possessing fully what is usually called sound mind, I do make this my last will and testament.

In the first place I give, as I have often attempted to do, my soul to the Redeemer, and expect to be received on the same terms on which the thief on the Cross was received.

In the second place I give my body to the charge of the Directors of Farmers College, to be put in a plain coffin, and then enclosed in a strong square box and deposited in an artificial mound in a designated spot in the College yard; to consist of successive layers of earth and sand, not to be less than eight feet solid measure;- no artificial monument ever to be erected on it, unless it should be a few evergreen trees or shrubbery.

It is believed that my services in Farmers College have not been without value either to the College or the community at large; and that neither President Cary nor myself have received from tuition fees an adequate compensation for the time and labor and actual expenditure in behalf of the Institution: and we have thus far cherished the hope that when the Institution shall become public property and become permanently endowed, some adequate compensation for these services may be realised. It is believed that so far as I am concerned this adjustment may be made now as well as at any future period.

Mrs. Bishop, while she has kept me alive for these fifteen years by comfortable and good nursing, she has also had her hand and her heart open to administer to the comfort of many American youth for the last forty years. Her own family has frequently been deprived of what has been supposed to be even necessities, that some friendless student might be helped in some pressing difficulty. She has also from principle opposed the giving of entertainments to those who did not need them, that the really needy might be fed and clothed.

Last sabbath was very much such an atmosphere as was a sabbath in Scotland fifty years ago, when unknown to one another, and not having exchanged a single word on the subject, we gave ourselves at the Lord's table, first to the Saviour, and then to each other, provided it should please a good Providence to allow us to enter the journey of life together. She is a vessel of a most delicate frame, and anything like rudeness or what she supposes to be bad treatment have always been nearly destructive to both body and mind.

All our household furniture I consider as of right belonging to my wife; and in the event of my death I bequeath all to her.

We have spent a long and active life in the West, not to secure estates or places of influence to our children, but to form in the youth of other families, habits of industry and virtue and religion. I think therefore, that common-sense justice betwixt man and man demands from the friends and supporters of Farmers College, at least a decent and respectable support of my companion during the few days of her sojourning on the earth.

All my books which may be of any value I bequeath to my son, John M. Bishop.

Few men have had as an extensive intercourse and acted with a greater variety of tempers and dispositions than I have done. I have had in my intercourse with them, both young and old, much bad treatment, yet I candidly believe that I have had very few enemies;- and it is a glorious thought that all good men leave their prejudices and narrow views on this side of eternity. By far the greater number of those with whom I have been associated in the different departments of life, are now in eternity and we who belong to the great family of the Redeemed, will have a happy meeting in our Father's house.

I hereby appoint Andrew Benton Executor of this my last will and testament.

In testimony whereof I hereunto subscribe my name and affix my seal this fourteenth day of May in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and fifty-one, in the presence of S. F. Cary and J. M. Caldwell, who are requested to sign their names hereto as witnesses.

(Signed) R. H. BISHOP, (Seal)

Signed and sealed in our presence, and we signed the same in his presence and by his request as witnesses this 14th day of May, 1851.

(Signed) S. F. CARY,  
JOHN M. CALDWELL.

---

The original of this was given by Gen. Samuel F. Cary to Rev. Dr. Thomas E. Thomas, and was found among his papers by his son, who brought the MSS. to Oxford and printed the copy, at the Centennial of Miami University, in 1909. The original is now in the possession of Robert H. Montgomery. The will was never probated. Ann Ireland, widow of President Bishop, survived him only fourteen days. She was then just his age to a day.



Beecher on Bishop

Under the heading "Cincinnati Reminiscences" Henry Ward Beecher in the New York Independent, date mislaid, wrote the following pleasant account of Dr. Bishop:

"Dr. Brainerd will perhaps remember venerable Dr. Bishop too, President of Miami University, learned in Scotch learning - whose tongue could never forget the Scotch accent and twist - who was a sound theologian, but yet a sounder man. Over six feet high, if he would only stand up, which he seldom did, with light hair, and very little of it, of a blue eye, under a high forehead, with a face reverend and full of benignity. He was a holy, eccentric man who lived a life known and read of all men for goodness, but wrote such an execrable scrawl, that once, when we had met a mishap and he wrote a foolscap sheet of consolation, we could not read one word of it, but kept it, as an Indian would, as a kind of charm.

"We see the noble old Doctor, in the lecture room of the Second Presbyterian church in Cincinnati, walking up and down in the back of the room, calm and sweet-faced, while the battle of disputation was raging in the front part. As the heat became dangerous, the discussion was suddenly arrested by a voice. All looked at the old Doctor, now turned full upon them, and straightened up to his full height; and with a voice clear, firm, commanding, but not loud, - 'Moderator, sing Salva-a-tion.' Then one might have seen a sight worthy of Rembrandt's pencil.- Some ready singer instantly raised the tune, 'Salvation, oh the joyful sound.' Very joyful, to men hot with argument; to good men red in the face; to men pushing an adversary with fierce logical fidelity! But, the hymn over, the old man walked slowly and solemnly up and down as before, while the members recommenced the business, quite soothed and softened. But, in an hour, the flame was again shooting forth in every part of the room, when suddenly the strong Scotch accent sounded out peace again, - 'Moderator, let us pra-ay!' Some resented such interruption. One man overhastily blurted out, 'Mr. Moderator, this is too bad; it's no time for prayer now.' But the absurdity of the protest by a minister among ministers, set every one to laughter, which always humanizes - and to prayer they had to come.

"Good man! Good man! He has gone to his rest. He has left few like him, for solid merit, for humility, for fatherly kindness, for unselfish fidelity, for symmetry of character and carelessness of dress and manners."



A letter from Professor Robert Hamilton<sup>l</sup> Bishop to his nephew, Robert Noble Bishop:

M. U. Aug. 25, 1858.

Dear Nephew -

Your favor was received last evening - The best Latin Dictionary is Andrews' - the cost, about \$5.00 -- Anthon has published a very good small one, which will do for the common Latin authors - worth about \$1.50 or \$2.00 - Leverett's is larger, - but not so full as Andrews - worth perhaps \$3. or \$4. All these are common books, and can be procured in any bookstore which pretends to keep classical works -- As to Mathematics - it will make little difference whose "course" you study - The only point necessary to guard is - that the various subjects be thoroughly mastered. Danes' course will do. --

We are all well - Next week College will open - No - week after next - We are expecting a very full term - I have not been away from home this long vacation - because 1. could not find the time - am kept busy from early morning till bed-time - At least no day has passed which did not bring many things to be done Still I have enjoyed myself vastly - and my labors being mostly out-doors, I have recruited in health and strength - Because 2. I could not find the money - With my large family I can scarce find a dollar to spend for amusement - and my recreations must be of a kind that produce money directly or indirectly - or at least that do not require the outlay of any. I have often wondered at the folly of persons who would toil hard and long to secure a few dollars beyond their necessary expenses, - and then, instead of investing these in something from which advantage, pleasure, and mental improvement would flow for days and weeks and years - throwing it all away in the unproductive enjoyment of a few hours or at most days - return to the same hard and long toil, with a weakened body, an irritable temper, and a mind which has lost much of its buoyancy, elasticity and vigor. The young man who begins life in this way, will, most probably, live as the ass on the tread-wheel - making no progress - if indeed he does not slide downwards and end his days in the gutter - I have heard that you were working to secure the means of a good education - Right - Make every cent you honestly can - and when made, husband it with care - spending it only for that for which it was earned - a good education - Rely on yourself; but at the same time listen with attention and respect to the counsels, advice and opinions of others - especially of those older than yourself - If these contradict your own notions - weigh them well - respectfully asking for the reasons on which they are based, Guard rigidly against a habit, which is unfortunately becoming too common with the young, and which is not only a



violation of the fifth commandment, but a very gross breach of good manners, - a want of reverence for age and authority - And hence you will often hear a youngster, to whose breach the rod should be applied so that it would be felt, impudently contradicting - confidently affirming - "I know" - "nonsense" - "folly" - "ass" - "fool" - "blockhead" - "dunce" - &c. - feeling no doubt that he is the man, and wisdom will die with him.

Remember me to all.

Sincerely yours,

R. H. Bishop.

Memorial Service for Prof. Bishop.

On Tuesday, June 16, 1891, a memorial service was held for Professor R. H. Bishop, Jr. as a part of the exercises of the Miami Commencement week. On this occasion addresses were made by a number of his old students and the President of the college and a number of letters were sent by others who were unable to be present. Dr. Ethelbert D. Warfield was President of Miami at this time and my guess is that his remarks, somewhat elaborated, became his article, "A Page of University History: Robert Hamilton Bishop, Jr., LL.D.," in The National Magazine, New York, December 1891, of which a reprint was made and distributed. I have a few copies of this and to the extent of the supply would be happy to send one to any member of the family who is interested enough to write for it. I also have several prints of the steel engraving of Prof. Bishop which are offered on the same terms.

In the March 1891 issue of the Miami Student there is a Life of Prof. Bishop with letters containing reminiscences from Gov. Charles Anderson, Benjamin W. Chidlaw, John S. Billings, and other collegemates and students. R.H.M.

A Letter from  
William Robertson<sup>6</sup> Thurmond to Robert Humphrey<sup>6</sup> Montgomery:

Prattsville, Ark. April 28, 1939

Mr. Robert H. Montgomery  
No. 30 Federal Street  
Boston, Mass.

Dear Mr. Montgomery:

Replying to your letter of the 24th inst. advising me of the death of my mother's cousin, Miss Helen M. Bishop, and with reference to a photograph of the portrait of our great grandfather, Dr. Robert H. Bishop, and the possibility of some of us having letters from Dr. Bishop.

I have the portrait over the mantle in my bedroom, it having been sent to me by my brothers and sister after the death of my mother, Sarah Robertson Thurmond, in 1926, but some years ago a hole was burnt through the picture destroying a portion of the cheek, leaving, however most of the face, including the eyes and the mouth, distinct. Also the books, quill pen, sand shaker, and cane.

I will be glad to have some photographs of it taken and send to you soon, but this picture must be about 100 years old, and I fear photographs of it will not be distinct or satisfactory, and also that it would be dangerous to move it even from my room. As stated in my letter of July 10, 1935, my impression is that Mother told me once that this portrait is a copy or duplicate portrait of one in Miami University, and I suggest that you ascertain if such is the case, because if it is, that one will probably be in a better state of preservation.

I have the original signature of Great Grand Father R. H. Bishop on four of what we would now call "Report cards" to William Bishop, one as follows: "Transylvania University William Bishop Optime dixit July 31st 1818 R H Bishop"

But I assume that you have, or that Cousin Helen had, many documents in his handwriting.

I am writing to my sister, Mrs. C. C. Collett, Fulton, Missouri, to ascertain if she has any such letters as you request, or original daguerreotypes. (I copied your spelling of that last word. Hope you or your typist looked it up)

Some years ago my mother sent me a photograph of a daguerreotype of her mother, Mary A. Bishop Robertson with her two daughters, Sarah and Anna M. afterwards Anna Robertson Russell, which photograph I have. My sister may have the original.



A letter dated 1912 from my Aunt Anna Russel refers to my great Uncle Col. William Bishop being in the Mexican war, and also in the civil war, and his brother "Eb" in the Confederate Army.

I thank you very much for your letter, and will write you further very soon. I was born in 1870 and find that I am apt to be garrulous, once I start to write. In the Arkansas language the word "proud" implies gratification, friendliness, hospitality, goodwill. With all these meanings, I am "proud" to subscribe myself

Yours cousin,

(Sd.) W. R. Thurmond  
W. R. Thurmond

P.O. Prattsville, Ark.

The Robertsons Visit Oxford.

Grandma's diary (see p. 49) for July, 1875, has these entries:

Friday 16. Mr. and Mrs. Robertson & Mrs. Russell, Frank & Willie Thurman came this morning. Very busy all day... Played croquet in the evening with Mr. Robertson.

Saturday 17. Very busy in kitchen ... Mr. Rogers & family came to see Mrs. Robertson.

Sunday 18. Prof. Swing preached. [This was the famous David.]

Monday 19. Mrs. Tipton washed. Sister Mary & I went down to see Mrs. Markle. Em & Cousin Anna called on Mrs. Adams ... Mrs. Lewis, A. J. Rogers & Mr. Morris called on our friends.

Tuesday 20. ... We with our friends took tea with Mrs. Lewis [at Lewis Place.]

Wednesday 21. ... Went to prayer meeting with sister Mary & Mr. Robertson. ...

Saturday 24. Busy in kitchen all day ... Em & her Cousin Anna went out calling ...

Sunday 25. ... Mr. Robertson & Mr. B. went to the U. P. Church. Em with her Aunt Mary & Cousin Anna to the Methodist.

Tuesday 27. Went with our friends out to Pas. to dinner. [Sylvester Lyons' farm about two miles out.]

Wednesday 28. ... Sister Mary & I called on Mrs. Hughs & Swing.

Thursday 29. Mr. Robertson, sister Mary, Anna Russell, Frank Russell & Willie Thurman left us this morning for Lebanon, Indiana. Mr. B. & I went to the Depot with them.

A letter from Margaret<sup>5</sup> Bishop Milligan Warner, daughter of George Brown and Bethania (Crocker) Bishop.

Los Angeles, Calif.  
Aug. 23, 1902.

My dear Cousin:

A long, interesting letter came yesterday from our dear Cousin Alma. I have been resting, that I may reply - or rather write to you at once. She says a book is now to be published about the pastors of the Oxford church - and sent me a copy of the reference to my good mother. There are some mistakes there which I would like to correct. I will enclose some data with reference to her life. Wish I was gifted with pen, that I might write something worthy of her memory. I was wonderfully blessed in my parents. You all know what my dear Father was - looked upon as being as near perfection as any human could be. I have often heard our dear Grandfather say: "This is the daughter of our son George and Bethania Crocker. We thought no one good enough for George, but Bethania is one among thousands." This to one who had known her in her young days and at Oxford when she taught there. Alma also said that the "Bishop Clan" would like me to write reminiscences of our dear Grandpa. Really I wish to thank all of you for the compliment paid me, but I am not competent, nor do I remember much that is not already known. During my life of suffering, I have often wondered if I should have been able to bear patiently many things that have come to me had not dearest Grandpa been so severe with me. I was full of life and very impulsive. Often when I would be especially anxious for a letter he would bring it from the office at five, show it me, and forbid me to touch it until the next morning. I cannot yet feel that was right, but I dared not disobey. We were in those days trained to implicit obedience. Sometimes on very warm Sabbath days he allowed me to sit out in the grape arbor, but I dared not pick a bunch of grapes. Nor would they allow me to speak to a friend going to and from church. I often think my life might have been a more useful one had I staid at home, for I was naturally very sensitive and lacked confidence in myself. He was a dear good man. The pendulum has swung the other extreme now, and the young and old are too lax about the observance of the Sabbath. How I should love to see Oxford and the few who remain that loved me. I should like to meet dear Cousin Emma's daughter. How many children did she leave? How many has Cousin Robert and does he still live in Kansas?

My head will not let me write more. Am able to be up most of the day but not to go downstairs. Have a piano in my room and am very happy with May and her two children.



Love to all,

M. B. Warner

I am ashamed to send such a scrawl, but my head pains me for hours after writing this much, and my hand is uncontrollable. I have given you the data upon which someone may improve.

M.B.W.

Cousin Maggie

The following entry from grandma's diary dated September 19, 1887 is one of the few that gave us genealogical data not found elsewhere: Monday 19. We rec. Wedding Cards from Cousin Maggie of her daughters Marriage.

On Oct. 19, 1887 Emily wrote to her cousin Maggy.

More information about this branch of the family would be appreciated by the compilers.

Aunt Marshall and Aunt Prentice

In 1871 Professor R. H. Bishop and his wife Eliza Ann Lyons Bishop made a trip to visit their children in Kansas. On their way back she made these entries in her diary:

September 16. Travelled all night, reached Quincy at 4. Left at 5, got to Jacksonville before 9. Walked up in town to find Aunt Marshall...Succeeded in finding her. Very sick, but wished us to stay ... September 17 (Sunday)..Mr. B. went to church. I staid with Aunt Marshall ... [We] drove out to the cemetery afterwards to see the grave of Aunt Prentis & others.

This suggests the possibility that there is genealogical information on the tombstones in Jacksonville that we might have used.

A letter from Anna May<sup>5</sup> Robertson Russell to her  
nephew William Robertson<sup>6</sup> Thurmond:

Jan. 16  
Sunday night - 1912

My dear William -

I am glad you "killed two birds with one stone" - the "copy" read just as well as if written to me, and as our cook would say I "shore nuff" enjoyed it. I don't expect an answer to this, knowing what a busy month this is for you - but I want to enclose, three certificates (you might call them) of your Great Uncle Col. Wm. Bishop - that I found in mother's letters that she had treasured all these years. She was fond of Uncle W. He was a brave soldier in the Mexican War - also in the Civil War - in the Union Army. His brother Eb. was in the Confederate Army and at Shiloh both were in battle. Uncle Eb. said an officer's horse followed him a little ways and he believed it was Uncle Williams - as he was wounded and died from the wound in a hospital. The brothers looked alike. It might be that you could paste the "merits" in the life of Grandfather, if you do, touch the paste where there is no writing. Sorry Anna was sick on her return and trust she will continue to improve, and that all will have good health. I have staid indoors since it has been so cold. Am getting anxious to see your mother.

In a few days I will send you a photo - of mother, Sallie and myself - the original was taken in 1847. Your mother was three and I was six. I was angry because ma made me have it taken, put up my hair and stood at elbow length. She ought to have given me a good switching and made me take my hair down. You may like it for your den, as mother looks so sweet and natural. Mrs. Bartty not yet able to get home. Ruth returned about ten days ago. I think your father leaves Tuesday for New Orleans to take some depositions in the Smith case. Franc and Mr. Enos Hockaday sent him. Am glad he can go. With love to you and each of your dear ones.

Lovingly

Aunt Anna



## SCOTT GENEALOGY from JOHN SCOTT of IRELAND

By Stanley R. Scott.

As stated in my salutation for the Bishop history, it was in 1912 that I got my first hint of a Scott history. I had just gone to Emporia for a summer term at the Kansas State Teachers' College when I received a letter from grandmother in which she stated that she was visiting a niece at Sterling, Kansas, and had come across some Scott history. It was in 1915-16 when I was teaching at Belleville not far from Clifton where grandmother made her home with Uncle Stanley that I met a second cousin, Ray Knox, who was in school at Kansas State College at Manhattan. When grandmother gave me papers containing Bishop history, I arranged with Ray for the Scott history which his mother had. When I got it, however, I learned that it was the work of her sister, Mrs. Faye Oline. There was very much lacking but I knew so little of family history that I had little idea of means for obtaining more information. In the summer of 1917 before leaving for Officers' Training Camp, I set out to record what data I had as my contribution should I not return. I do not remember that I made any copy but evidently I did because a brother revised such as I have related elsewhere and a cousin recently in asking for a copy of the new history we are compiling wrote that he had made copy of my other history.

When I returned from France I had other things in mind. I got married and began family history of my own. Had I fully realized that there were sources of information at that time which may never again be available and had I known more about how to seek out such sources, I might have acted. In 1942 it did come to me that a letter to Miami University at Oxford would solve the question concerning Robert Hamilton Bishop and I have explained how I got in touch with Robert H. Montgomery. It was at this time I tried to get more Scott history. But it was rather saddening news I received. Mrs. Knox was dead, Mrs. Oline was dead, and Ray Knox was dead. But there was some compensation. Mr. Oline wrote me a nice letter giving me names and birth dates of eight children that were not when Faye Oline had made her history. And that I might not make any mistake the letter was sent by special messenger. Viola, the youngest daughter, was teaching at Mayetta about twenty-five miles north of Topeka. We were most happy to have had her in the home several times while she was here. Although she is my second cousin, she was about the age of my daughters and their interests were more congenial, especially since my oldest daughter was a music student and music was the field in which Viola was working and studying.



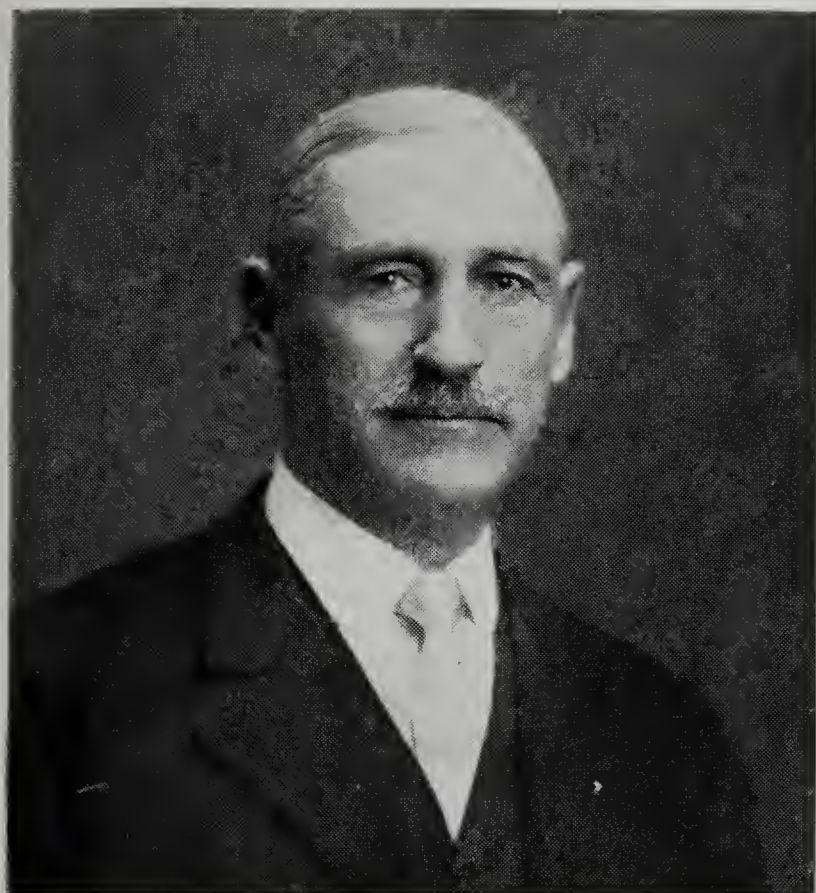
Because of promptings by different members of the family I have had inclination to get the history into some printed form if nothing more than mimeographed copies. But it is quite an undertaking and interest is not too general. But because Montgomery had done so much research and had so much of the Bishop history already on hand, I did not want to do anything without his advice and cooperation. When I wrote to him early in this year 1951 I found him more than ready to undertake such an enterprise. So the work has begun. I wrote to Viola. But she is a mother now and not too versed in family history. However, she gave me the name of her sister, Velma, who is married to a minister of the Bishop and Scott faith. They have just come to Denison which is just a little farther north and east of Mayetta, so we hope we shall come to know them as we did Viola. Velma, seemingly, has inherited her mother's interest in the history and she has helped me very much in rounding up additional data which was not contained in the first edition. She has suggested a reminder to which many of you will agree, "No family tree is without its sap."

The history as compiled by Faye Oline had much information but was very lacking in dates. Practically all she did give have been confirmed by another source. Velma has had correspondence with a Nettie McGaffick and Dr. A. W. Blackwood who have contributed much. And we finally made contact with Rev. Howard E. Scott who has added greatly by the authentic information he has been able to give. He confesses: "Family trees and history have not interested me." And it was almost by chance that we get this contribution. Under date of May 16, 1951 he writes: "Today in our getting ready to move to Newton I found an old family Bible which has some data." It is the Bible his father and mother had when they began housekeeping back in 1881 but it had come to them from previous generations or someone had copied data from some other source. There were some other papers with this Bible which contained data, so we do not know what data is from the Bible and which is from other papers. But we are very happy to have this contribution.

In beginning my Scott history, I purposely include the Crawford history as it was given me because by so doing I can show James S. Scott of the fourth generation and his children will therefore be of the fifth generation as would be such children if shown as descendants of Margaret Hamilton Bishop, as indeed they are and are so intended to be shown. While people of a given generation are not of the same age, they are somewhat in the same age group and it does help in family history to keep the generations in mind and by having the Scott history arranged to match like generations with the Bishop history, I think it will be much less confusing.

My great, great great grandfather was a fisherman named Crawford, who lived in County Down, Ireland. No mention is made of Mrs. Crawford. The only record given is that there





Rev. William Ebenezer Scott



Clara Elizabeth Foote Scott



This may be Ebenezer Bishop  
of McDonough County, Illinois,  
but maybe not

See Page 135



Col. John  
Rutherford Scott

See Pages 100-101





Rev. James S. Scott

See Page 98



was a daughter, Elizabeth (b. 1759--d. 1853.) Elizabeth married John Scott (b. 1762--d. 1844) and in Ireland two children were born. The tradition is that John Scott was imprisoned as a result of religious persecution but the exact charge and circumstances have not come down to us. His wife, with the two children, came to Baltimore where a year later, having been exiled from Ireland to America, the husband joined her. In all there were four children. A notation stated that John Scott had a brother, David, who lived with him for a time but more information has not been given. (Dates given were as Faye Oline had them. Record as reported by Howard E. Scott gives John's death as Jan. 13, 1844, aged 82. His wife, Elizabeth, died July 25, 1853, aged 94.) Children of John<sup>2</sup> Scott and Elizabeth:

1. i. William<sup>3</sup> Scott. See below.

ii. John<sup>3</sup> Scott married Susan Brooks. They had four children. Two died young. There was a son, William, and a daughter, Mary, who married James Cunningham living in Beaver County, Pa.

iii. Jane<sup>3</sup> Scott married David Wallace. There were thirteen children but none is named.

iv. James<sup>3</sup> Scott married a daughter of Rev. Wm. Gibson. Of a number of children only three are named: William, Lizzie, Mattie.

1. William<sup>3</sup> Scott (Crawford<sup>1</sup> John<sup>2</sup>) was born in 1794 or 1795. He enlisted in the War of 1812 but was not called into active service. On Oct. 27, 1819 he was married to Rebecca Young (b. 1801--d. 1837.) To them nine children were born. (Bible record, including the marriage date given above, "Rebecca Young Scott died Jan. 20, 1837. William married Ruth Scott, June 8, 1838. He died May 22, 1862 in his 68th year. Ruth Scott died Aug. 1, 1863." Birth date and death date of Rebecca Young as shown in parentheses were given by Faye Oline but other birth dates were not given. But William was born after May 22, 1794 but before May 22, 1795 to have died in his 68th year.) Children of William<sup>3</sup> and Rebecca:

2. i. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Scott, b. July 31, 1820. Of her below.

ii. John<sup>4</sup> Scott was born Sept. 23, 1821; died Aug. 14, 1822.

3.iii. James S.<sup>4</sup> Scott. Of him below.

iv. John Y.<sup>4</sup> Scott was born Sept. 6, 1825. He married Mary Leach of Pittsburgh, who died in 1873. He died Mar. 13, 1897. Three children: Lizzie, William, and Belle. Lizzie was unmarried and in 1904 lived at Burchard, Neb. William was in Colorado. Belle married a Mr. Curry who died three weeks later.

4. v. David<sup>4</sup> Scott, b. Sept. 2, 1827. Of him below.

vi. Jane<sup>4</sup> Scott was born Oct. 9, 1829. She married William Calhoun. She died July 14, 1858 leaving a son, Scott<sup>5</sup>, who married and lived near New Brighton, Pa.

vii. Robert G.<sup>4</sup> Scott was born Nov. 19, 1831. He married Mary Isabelle Walker. Date of marriage is not given nor are birth dates of children. But someone set down the names of children and their ages as of Feb. 27, 1902. Another record gives the name of another child. No explanation is known other than that this last named may have been dead when ages were given and so omitted from the list. The birth year set down here has been computed from the age given. The Bible shows that Robert died Feb. 29, 1876.

(1) Alice Jane <sup>5</sup> (Fox)	1859	Age 43	
(2) Preston <sup>5</sup> Scott	1861	41	
(3) Florence <sup>5</sup> (Walters)	1864	38	
(4) Rebecca <sup>5</sup> (Pennell)	1866	36	
(5) Leila Wells <sup>5</sup>	1869	33	(Other record
(6) Andrew <sup>5</sup> Scott	1872	30	"Hudson")
(7) Maggie <sup>5</sup> Scott			(Other record)

(Year of birth is only approximate because age given in each case was only in full years so the birth year in each case could actually be the year earlier than here given. The parentheses above are ours because names apparently are married names. The second name for Leila is assumed to be her Christian name given for her aunt named below as the other record indicates that her married name was Hudson.)

5. viii. William<sup>4</sup> Scott, b. Aug. 14, 1833. Of him below.

ix. Rebecca<sup>4</sup> Scott was born Aug. 25, 1835. She married David McCague, May 26, 1868. They lived near Beaver Falls, Pa. Children: William Scott<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 26, 1869; David Elmer<sup>5</sup> and Mary Ellen<sup>5</sup>, b. July 26, 1871; James Andrew<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 2, 1873; John Sawyer, b. Nov. 22, 1879; d. Sept. 27, 1881.

All of these named were dead in 1951. Elmer died at Wichita, Apr. 17, 1951. Mrs. Dora McCague, 324 North Green Street, Wichita, is named as one able to give information but her relationship is not known. She may be Elmer's widow because a married daughter would not be McCague.



Fourth Generation.

(Watterson)

2. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Scott (Crawford<sup>1</sup> John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>3</sup>) was born July 31, 1820. In 1839 she married Andrew Watterson, who was born in Scotland in 1810 and came to America in 1830 or 1831. He was a carpenter by trade but he bought a farm in Beaver County, Pa. where he and his wife lived out their days. It is stated that he was a man of wonderful memory and that he could repeat whole sermons almost verbatim. Elizabeth died Sept. 13, 1907. Their children:

i. Alexander<sup>5</sup> Watterson was in the Civil War and was reported missing. Some years later a comrade reported that Alec had been taken prisoner and it was thought that he had died in Libby Prison.

ii. William<sup>5</sup> Watterson died in infancy.

iii. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Watterson was born May 6, 1845. On Oct. 12, 1865 she married Benjamin F. McGaffick who was born Aug. 15, 1843. He was a farmer. He died Sept. 11, 1926. Elizabeth died May 31, 1934. Their children:

(1) Lillie May<sup>6</sup> McGaffick was born Sept. 29, 1866. In 1893 she married Cornelius Gormley, a farmer.

(2) Nettie Bell<sup>6</sup> McGaffick was born Nov. 7, 1868. She has taught public school, worked in a mountain mission, and has done practical nursing. She has supplied the information on her family. She writes that she was a member of Uncle James' congregation at Beaver, Pa. She lives at 988 3rd Street.

(3) William Scott<sup>6</sup> McGaffick was born Jan. 6, 1872. He was married to Isabell Dairs, Dec. 20, 1894.

(4) Andrew Watterson<sup>6</sup> McGaffick was born July 10, 1874. He married Carrie Banks. We are given the name of a daughter, Elizabeth Watterson Carnes, R.F.D., Beaver, Pa.

(5) (6) Two daughters born a little more than a year apart lived but a few days each.

(7) Margaret<sup>6</sup> McGaffick was born June 2, 1879. In 1904 she married James Dever.

(8) Emma<sup>6</sup> McGaffick was born May 6, 1882. She is a public school teacher.

(9) Jesse W.<sup>6</sup> McGaffick was born July 24, 1885. He married Pearl Dever.

(10) Howard<sup>6</sup> McGaffick was born May 9, 1889. He died in October, 1912. He was a teacher in college and was fitting himself for missionary work.

iv. Andrew<sup>5</sup> Watterson married Margaret McGaffick, a sister of Benjamin F. McGaffick. He was a teacher and a farmer.

v. Bella<sup>5</sup> Watterson was born near Beaver, Pa., March 26, 1852. In 1876 she married Dr. Thomas Blackwood who was born in 1848 and who must have come to Kansas very shortly after his marriage to practice at Clay Center. The children named, with the exception of the last one, were born at Clay Center. Dr. Blackwood was on hand to help the first five of one Scott family into the world and so highly was he esteemed that my mother named one of her sons for him. But about 1892 or shortly before, Dr. Blackwood evidently went back to Beaver County, Pa. where he died in 1911. His widow lived until Aug. 1, 1932. Their children:

(1) Jennie<sup>6</sup> Blackwood b. Mar. 13, 1877; d. Feb. 14, 1878.

(2) Samuel Gross<sup>6</sup> Blackwood b. Aug. 11, 1880; d. Jan. 1902. He was in medical school at the time of death.

(3) Andrew Watterson<sup>6</sup> Blackwood, D.D., was born August 5, 1882. (What is not found recorded here any one may find by looking in the current copy of Who's Who in America. Not only is this true concerning A.W. but the same can be said for his brother, O.H. Incidentally, Robert H. Montgomery will be found listed therein.)

Besides schooling at Clay Center, Andrew was educated at Franklin College, Harvard University, Princeton and Xenia seminaries and ordained in 1908. On April 6, 1910 he was married to Carolyn B. Philips at Topeka, Kansas. He served as pastor for seventeen years at Pittsburgh, Pa., Columbia, S.C., and Columbus, Ohio. His ministry was mainly among university people.

Since 1925 Dr. Blackwood has been a professor of theology at Louisville Presbyterian Seminary (1925-30), Princeton Seminary (1930-50), and Temple University School of Theology (1950- ). At Princeton Seminary he served for twelve years as the Chairman of the Practical Department.

Dr. Blackwood has written fifteen books, twelve of them for ministers, and all twelve are still on the active list. Eight have been selections of the Pulpit Book Club and a number have been best-sellers among works for ministers. Mrs. Blackwood has written a book, The Pastor's Wife. Their children:



I. Philip Thomas<sup>7</sup> Blackwood b. May 13, 1912. He is fulltime minister of music at the First Presbyterian Church, Kingsport, Tenn.

II. Andrew Watterson<sup>7</sup> Blackwood, Jr. b. Aug. 18, 1915; m. Mary Ann Neel, 1940. He is pastor of Northminster Presbyterian Church, Columbus, Ohio. Children: Andrew Watterson<sup>8</sup> III b. Apr. 1, 1942; Margaret Elizabeth<sup>8</sup> b. Jan. 2, 1946; Michael James<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 22, 1948.

III. James Russell<sup>7</sup> Blackwood b. Apr. 30, 1918; m. Louise Josephine Ritter, June 30, 1949. He is pastor of the Presbyterian Church, St. Charles, Mo. At twenty-eight he wrote a book, "The Soul of Frederick W. Robertson," which was a selection of the Pulpit Book Club. One child: Paul John<sup>8</sup> b. Dec. 22, 1950.

IV. William Harvey<sup>7</sup> Blackwood b. Apr. 30, 1930. He is a student at Wooster College, Ohio.

(4) Cella Dee<sup>6</sup> Blackwood born and died, 1884.

(5) Elizabeth Fay<sup>6</sup> Blackwood born and died, 1885.

(6) Oswald Hance<sup>6</sup> Blackwood was born Apr. 24, 1888. He had schooling at Clay Center, attended Franklin College and Boston University, and took his Ph.D. degree (cum laude) in Physics at the University of Chicago. At Boston on Sept. 18, 1919, he married Gertrude Perley Clark who was born Nov. 16, 1888.

Dr. Blackwood taught at Reid Christian College, Lucknow, India; the University of the Phillipines at Manila; the University of Arkansas at Fayetteville; and since 1919 at the University of Pittsburgh. His resident address is 251 Lothrop Street, Pittsburgh, Pa.

He has written a number of textbooks in university physics, some of them technical. But he has written a popular textbook, General Physics, and he has a new high school textbook just issued by Ginn and Co. Their child:

I. Gertrude Clark<sup>7</sup> Blackwood b. Mar. 27, 1924. On Sept. 8, 1947 she was married to William Clark Kelly who was born Mar. 18, 1922 and is now Assistant Professor of Physics, University of Pittsburgh. They have one child: Emily Clark<sup>8</sup> Kelly b. Jan. 29, 1951.

(7) Thomas James<sup>6</sup> Blackwood was born Dec. 24, 1892 at Beaver Falls, Pa. On Nov. 26, 1910 he married Isabel Grace. Three children were born. Later Isabel was divorced and on Aug. 18, 1923 he married Rose P. Gutzeit. Three children were born in this marriage. Thomas is a plumber in Philadelphia.

## His children:

- I. James Howard<sup>7</sup> Blackwood b. Dec. 10, 1911.
  - II. Elizabeth Grace<sup>7</sup> Blackwood b. Oct. 12, 1912; m. Stewart Steiner.
  - III. Janet Isabel<sup>7</sup> Blackwood b. Oct. 12, 1914; m. Philip T. Kremer. One child: Philip Thomas<sup>8</sup> Kremer. Janet and Kremer were divorced and she married John Hoffman.
  - IV. Duane Frederick<sup>7</sup> Blackwood b. May 18, 1924; m. Mary Louise Mock, June 1944.
  - V. Genevra Rose<sup>7</sup> Blackwood b. Feb. 18, 1926; m. Milton Hansen, 1949. Child: Debera Rose<sup>8</sup> Hansen b. Nov. 1950.
  - VI. Sina Bell<sup>7</sup> Blackwood b. Sept. 14, 1928; m. Wm. Quinn, 1950.
- vi. Jennie<sup>5</sup> Watterson married John McAnlis. They had one child who died in infancy.

3. James S. Scott<sup>4</sup> (Crawford<sup>1</sup> John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>3</sup>) was born in Beaver County, Pa. According to information in a notation by grandmother, there never was a middle name but when her third son was born she named the baby for his father giving the name Stanley for the second or middle name. When James was about seventeen he entered a blacksmith shop and worked at the trade for perhaps four years. He was never an unusually large man but he was known as quite a strong man. His work as a blacksmith may have developed his muscular possibilities. No reason or explanation has been given why a change in plans but he became a student at the University of Western Pennsylvania at Pittsburgh and graduated in July, 1848. The next three years were spent at the Theological Seminary of the Reformed Presbyterian Church at Philadelphia and he was licensed to preach in the spring of 1851. A year was spent in the home missionary field, during which time he traveled over the greater part of Kentucky, Tennessee, North Carolina, Ohio, and Illinois. In November, 1852 he married Prudence Morrow and became the pastor of the Reformed Presbyterian Church at Monmouth, Ill. About a year later his wife died leaving a daughter, Prudence Elizabeth. On November 22, 1854 he married Margaret Hamilton Bishop (See Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Bishop--Bishop Family History) and to this union ten children were born: Margaret, Agnes, Emma, William, John, Helen, Stanley, Mima, Andrew, and Adelaide.

The first four children, all girls, were born in Illinois. Then the family moved to Beaver, Pa. Here the preacher served a congregation of people with whom he had lived from boyhood. William was born at this place. In



1861 the family moved to St. Lawrence County, N.Y. where two congregations were served for about eight years. During this period John, Helen, Stanley, and Mima were born. The family moved back to Beaver, Pa. where they waited while the father went to Kansas to locate a homestead. It must have been at this time that Miss Nettie Bell McGaffick was a member of her great uncle's congregation because her birth is given as Nov. 7, 1868. It is possible that she was baptized by him for he returned for his family and brought them to Kansas in October of 1870 and located at the Four-Mile Corner southwest of the present county seat, Clay Center. But at that time there was no railroad and no Clay Center. The little town, Republican City, was on the south side of the river a little west of the Clay Center site. Here grandfather helped organize a Reformed Presbyterian Church where he preached until 1886, three years before his death. All this time he lived on the farm of which he took charge the first few years but gradually the boys took over the farm work. The last two children were born in Clay County.

In 1916 it was my privilege to attend the old church where I was baptized and in whose cemetery I have a sister buried. Though I could remember none of the congregation other than Aunt Mima, who was a charter member, the order of service, and the church itself, was much as it was in the days when grandfather preached there. Grandfather was a scholar and a writer. Before and during the Civil War he wrote much on the question of slavery and he was turned out by one congregation because of his sentiments on slavery. He always took a lively interest in all leading questions of the day and gave much time and thought to the study of them. He was not, however, a strong advocate of prohibition at first but under the influence of grandmother he came to see the light. There was a neighbor and member of the congregation, a Mr. Purvis, who had a son-in-law addicted to drink. Mr. Purvis would come to talk the situation over with grandfather. The result was that grandfather drew up a petition to the State Legislature asking that Clay County be made dry. My two aunts, Maggie and Agnes, circulated the paper and, not knowing better, went to Mr. Rothman, the saloon keeper, among the first. He signed it, he said, because it would make the girls happy and it would not hurt him. His friends signed it because they saw his name on it and others signed it because of the intent of the petition; for it contained many Bible references showing the evils of strong drink. The result was that the petition carried and it no doubt helped in the adoption of the prohibition amendment to the state constitution.

Before his death on July 18, 1889, grandfather had completed a psalm book with music and a translation of the book of Psalms from the Hebrew. For a long time he was a contributor to the "Advocate." His obituary said: "A strong unflinching souled character cannot exist without a marked effect upon every other character with whom it comes in contact. Through all these years this life has been exerting its influence on this community and who shall measure the result? We may well apply to Mr. Scott these lines of



Goldsmith's:

'As some tall cliff that lifts its awful form  
Swells from the vale and midway leaves the storm;  
Though round its breast the rolling clouds are spread,  
Eternal sunshine settles on its head.'

The children of James S.<sup>4</sup> Scott, all but the first by his second wife:

6. i. Prudence Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Scott, b. Sept. 29, 1853. Of her below.

7. ii. Margaret Rebecca<sup>5</sup> Scott, b. Sept. 27, 1855. Of her below.

8. iii. Agnes Jane<sup>5</sup> Scott, b. March 8, 1857. Of her below.

iv. Mary Emma<sup>5</sup> Scott was born at Monmouth, Ill., Aug. 28, 1858. She married Rudolph B. Trechsel of Idana, Dec. 30, 1885. Aunt Minnie, as we knew her, was a companion for grandmother and took trips with her to visit various relatives. She had no children so Bertha Miller was adopted. I remember in the fall of 1901 she and grandmother were at Natoma to visit our family and they had little Bertha with them. Aunt Minnie died June 31, 1906. Uncle Rudolph married again a woman who seemed very pleasant and agreeable. She and Bertha always seemed to get along well but Bertha always called her "Mary" and I think she ever thought of Aunt Minnie as her mother. Uncle Rudolph was always considered by us as uncle even to the day of his death on Dec. 5, 1945. Her adopted child:

(1) Bertha Miller<sup>6</sup> Trechsel b. March 2, 1898 was an adopted daughter. She attended Kansas State Teachers' College at Emporia two years and taught school a number of years. But she finished her college work at the College of Emporia in 1925, and graduated with a degree but we were not advised concerning the course taken. She married her adopted cousin, Scott Fullington on Nov. 6, 1930. She now lives in Clay Center.

9. v. William Ebenezer<sup>5</sup> Scott, b. April 22, 1860. Of him below.

vi. John Rutherford<sup>5</sup> Scott was born in Potedam, St. Lawrence County, N.Y. Aug. 22, 1862. He came to Kansas with the family in 1870 and graduated from the Clay County High School in 1885. He received his M. D. degree at St. Louis in 1892. He married Mary P. Coleman, Oct. 9, 1892 but she died in December, 1893. He began practise at Morganville but a year later went to Clay Center. On Sept. 10, 1896 he married Ida Moxom. In 1900 they went to Garnett where they were for seven years. Then Uncle John prepared to specialize in eye, ear, nose and throat and took work in the east



and in Europe. In 1912 he entered the Axtell Hospital Clinic at Newton, Kansas, as head of the department in his work. In 1917 he volunteered for army duty and on June 12th he was commissioned a lieutenant and stationed at the Base Hospital at Fort Riley, Kansas. By October he was commissioned captain and the next year was made a major and chief of the surgery section and in September of that year he was in charge of the entire surgical section. He was discharged Feb. 27, 1919 with a commission as Lt. Colonel in the Medical Reserve Corps. At the age of 64 he retired from Army connections with the rank of Colonel. He retired from practice in 1931 and went to Texas on a grape fruit ranch near Alamo, Texas, where his wife died. He then sold out his interests in Texas and is now living with his brother, Stanley, at 130 Monroe St., Pomona, Cal. He has no children.

Uncle John has added a sidelight to the family history. His name, Rutherford, is for a Scotch family of that name in St. Lawrence County who must have been prominent in the congregation while grandfather was there. John is for his father's brother whom we have named as John Y., but it is now revealed that the name should have been John Young named for his mother, who was Rebecca Young.

vii. Helen Martha<sup>5</sup> Scott was born in St. Lawrence County, N. Y. Sept. 22, 1864. She died Mar. 20, 1894. Aunt Nellie, as we knew her, was never in good health but I was never told what the trouble was. When I was a boy I corresponded with her. I have a sister named for her.

10.viii. James Stanley<sup>5</sup> Scott, b. Aug. 10, 1866. Of him below.

11. ix. Viola Jemima<sup>5</sup> Scott, b. May 20, 1868. Of her below.

x. Andrew Wylie<sup>5</sup> Scott lived but about two years. I had supposed that he was born after the family came to Kansas but I never learned the birth date. I had supposed he died in infancy but Aunt Adelaide is my authority that he was born before the family came to Kansas and that he was two years old when he died.

12. xi. Adda Belle Blackwood<sup>5</sup> Scott, b. Nov. 11, 1874. Of her below.

4. David<sup>4</sup> Scott (Crawford<sup>1</sup> John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>3</sup>) was born Sept. 2, 1827. He was married Sept. 21, 1854 to Eleanor Edgar who was born Feb. 27, 1836. The Edgars were Scotch-Irish people living in Down County, Ireland, but Eleanor's father came to America in 1818. David lived much of his life in Iowa. He died on Feb. 14, 1898. Their children:

1. Mary Marilda<sup>5</sup> Scott was born Jan. 15, 1856. She married Harve Robeson in 1899. She died in 1922. No mention of children.

ii. Elizabeth Elcetta<sup>5</sup> Scott was born Jan. 9, 1858. She married James Knox in 1881. They lived for some time at Jetmore, Kansas, but in later years were at Sterling. Mr. Knox died at Sterling, Nov. 5, 1928. Cettie, the name given Mrs. Knox, died Sept. 29, 1933 at Fairfax, Okla. Their children:

(1) Nellie<sup>6</sup> Knox died in infancy.

(2) Ethel<sup>6</sup> Knox b. Jan. 25, 1883; m. June 25, 1902, Irville I. Arnold (b. Jan. 24, 1882.) They lived in Oklahoma. In 1943 Mrs. Arnold was living in Ponca City but in 1951 she gives Englewood, Colo. as her address. However, she must have got my inquiry at Ponca City from where she wrote me. She was with her oldest daughter. Their children:

I. Lois Eleanor<sup>7</sup> Arnold b. Apr. 15, 1903; m. Walter William Jacoby, Oct. 3, 1921. They live in Ponca City, Okla., and have

(a) Walter William<sup>8</sup> Jacoby, Jr. b. Aug. 12, 1922; m. Norma Jean Holder. Child: Walter William<sup>9</sup> III b. Oct. 5, 1948.

(b) Louise Ethel<sup>8</sup> Jacoby b. July 25, 1923; m. Harry Thomas Leonard, Aug. 9, 1945. Children: Tommy, Jr. b. May 19, 1946; Johnny b. May 11, 1947; Ann Louise b. Nov. 29, 1950.

(c) James Leon<sup>8</sup> Jacoby b. July 25, 1923; m. Julia M. Church, Dec. 31, 1949. Child: Mary Sue b. Nov. 26, 1950.

(d) Rita Ann<sup>8</sup> Jacoby b. Aug. 6, 1933.

II. Dean Emerson<sup>7</sup> Arnold b. Feb. 28, 1905; m. Madelyn Moore, Mar. 28, 1925; d. Aug. 4, 1941.

III. Donald M.<sup>7</sup> Arnold b. Apr. 23, 1908; m. Capilota Smith, July 28, 1928. Children: Harold Dale<sup>8</sup> b. Apr. 12, 1933; Robert Wayne<sup>8</sup> b. Dec. 11, 1936; Donna Joy<sup>8</sup> b. Mar. 7, 1945.

IV. Berniece Aileen<sup>7</sup> Arnold b. Dec. 30, 1913; m. Chas. J. Fell, May 9, 1942.

V. Dorothy Alice<sup>7</sup> Arnold b. July 31, 1916; m. John R. Bacon, Aug. 14, 1937. Children: Sharon Lee<sup>8</sup> b. Sept. 21, 1940; Susan Ann<sup>8</sup> b. July 17, 1946.

(3) Eva Lena<sup>6</sup> Knox married Carey McCreight of Lyndon, Kansas. Children: Gladys, Elsie, Rachel, Howard, Ruth, and Mary Lois. Eva was dead in 1943.

(4) Ross Chester<sup>6</sup> Knox was at Clarinda, Iowa. Was dead (1951).



(5) Raymond Scott<sup>6</sup> Knox attended Kansas State College at Manhattan in 1915. I think the last I saw him was in the summer of 1917 when I was at Manhattan before going to training camp. He married Irene McConnell at Manhattan, Sept. 12, 1922. Ray died Dec. 25, 1935. In 1943 his widow, Irene Knox, was Dean of Women at Ventura Junior College, Ventura, Cal. Children: Mary Louise<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 27, 1923; Paul Raymond<sup>7</sup> b. Apr. 17, 1927; James Ross<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 7, 1933.

(6) Leonard Oscar<sup>6</sup> Knox was born Oct. 10, 1889. He married Leta Florence Pulse, Feb. 6, 1918. Last address was given as Guthrie, Oklahoma. Children:

I. Leonard Oscar<sup>7</sup> Knox, Jr. b. Apr. 11, 1919; m. Ellen Louise Benson, Oct. 24, 1942. Children: Loren Ray<sup>8</sup> b. Jan. 25, 1945; Gloria Kathleen<sup>8</sup> b. May 13, 1947.

II. Scott Kennedy<sup>7</sup> Knox b. Feb. 19, 1923.

III. Ruth Joy<sup>7</sup> Knox b. Apr. 4, 1932; d. July 5, 1949.

(7) James Earl<sup>6</sup> Knox was born Jan. 27, 1892. He married Myrtle May Long, June 14, 1921. James was teaching in junior college at Long Beach, Cal. in 1943. He has since died. His widow lives at 241 Granada, the address given by James in 1943. Child: Jane Eleanor<sup>7</sup> b. June 10, 1922.

(8) John Willard<sup>6</sup> Knox married Marie Brunts. They had two sons. The wife is now dead. He lives at Lakin, Kansas.

iii. William Edgar<sup>5</sup> Scott was born Apr. 11, 1860; died Apr. 30, 1860.

iv. Louetta Jane<sup>5</sup> Scott was born Aug. 13, 1861. Married William Wells Scott, a cousin, Jan. 20, 1881. She died Jan. 26, 1910. (For children see William Wells Scott.)

v. Ora Ellen<sup>5</sup> Scott was born Oct. 11, 1865; died Apr. 12, 1867.

vi. Minnie Belle<sup>5</sup> Scott was born Aug. 25, 1868. On Sept. 18, 1900 she married Samuel Forsythe who was born in County Down, Ireland, Dec. 1, 1861. Minnie died at Sedalia, Mo., Oct. 24, 1928. Mr. Forsythe, a retired mail carrier, now lives at Long Beach, Cal. They had no children but they adopted Leola who was born at Yankton, S.D., Aug. 7, 1910. She married Gordon Smith, Oct. 15, 1946 and is living at Colorado Springs. She has no children.

vii. Robert Chalmer<sup>5</sup> Scott born Mar. 13, 1871; died Sept. 2, 1872.

viii. Ada Viola<sup>5</sup> Scott was born Sept. 12, 1873; died Oct. 12, 1874.

ix. Lena Faye<sup>5</sup> Scott was born March 28, 1876. On April 4, 1900 she married F. A. Oline who was born Feb. 25, 1871. They lived at Sterling, Kansas. Faye compiled the first Scott history which resulted in this edition. It must have been written very shortly after her marriage, for no children were listed though the writer did not get a copy until about 1916. Faye died April 12, 1940. Mr. Oline died May 24, 1951 while these notes were in preparation. Children:

(1) Verle Roosevelt<sup>6</sup> Oline was born July 26, 1901. He married Anna S. Humphreys, June 23, 1927. They live at Dodge City, Kansas. They have one son, William Frank<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 12, 1929.

(2) Fern Marie<sup>6</sup> Oline was born Aug. 4, 1903. In 1943 Viola said that Fern had her master's degree in Home Economics from Kansas State College at Manhattan and was teaching at Iola in high school and junior college. She herself told nothing but the date of her birth, which information her father had supplied in 1943. But the letterhead (1951) shows that she is in charge of Home Economics at Sterling College. She was then living with her father there in Sterling.

(3) Velma Faye<sup>6</sup> Oline was born June 19, 1905. She graduated from Sterling College in 1926 and taught in the U. P. Mission School at Frenchburg, Ky. before her marriage. On June 23, 1927 she married Milton Wylie Dougherty. He had graduated in 1925 from Sterling College which is a Reformed Presbyterian School though United Presbyterian people are connected with it. This situation caused the writer to check up some on his church history and he finds that the distinction may be mostly in name. Milton (though called Wylie by the family) then attended the Reformed Presbyterian Theological Seminary at Pittsburgh, Pa., graduated from his course in 1927 and was ordained Nov. 10, 1927. He served at La Junta, Colo. from July, 1927 to 1930. From April, 1930 until November, 1950 he served the Sharon congregation near Morning Sun, Iowa. In March, 1951 they came to Denison, Kansas, which is scarcely thirty miles north of Topeka. Velma has been mentioned prior to this but we opine that she is quite active in her husband's work. Children:

I. Elizabeth Faye<sup>7</sup> Dougherty was born Oct. 9, 1928. On Apr. 15, 1949 she married Robert Bruce Maine, a mechanic for American Air Lines. They have been at Tulsa, Okla. but the latest word



is that they are coming to Topeka. They have a daughter, Kathleen Michelle<sup>8</sup> b. Dec. 13, 1950.

II. Esther Louise<sup>7</sup> Dougherty b. June 10, 1931. On May 21, 1948 she married Donald Wayne Callahan, a farmer near Morning Sun, Iowa. Children: Adrian Kaye<sup>8</sup> b. Sept. 2, 1949; Dennis Lee<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 9, 1951.

(4) Vincent<sup>6</sup> Oline was born Dec. 7, 1907. Died same day.

(5) Cyril Foy<sup>6</sup> Oline was born Nov. 27, 1909. He is a graduate of Geneva College at Beaver Falls, Pa. He married Nadine Ward in January, 1936 and in 1943 was living on the home place at Sterling. He was working for the Consolidated Gas and Utilities Corporation. Children: Larry<sup>7</sup> b. July 8, 1937; Diane<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 18, 1939.

(6) Vera Lou<sup>6</sup> Oline was born Feb. 11, 1913. She was married to Charles Lambert, Nov. 22, 1941. In 1943 he was a staff sergeant stationed at Fort Logan near Denver. The latest address is Telluride, Colo. Children: Charlotte Ann<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 25, 1944; Mary Kathryn<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 9, 1946.

(7) Forest Dean<sup>6</sup> Oline was born Mar. 25, 1916 in Amoret, Mo. This information surprises us because it was assumed that all the children were born at Sterling. Place of birth was not given for others.) He married Ala Jane Russom on June 1, 1942 at Bristol, Colo. Present address is 233 Kent St., Longmont, Colo. Invitation given to call when on vacation trip. Children: Terry Duane<sup>7</sup> b. Mar. 24, 1945 at Wichita; David Michael<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 5, 1948 at Longmont.

(8) Viola Eleanor<sup>6</sup> Oline was born Aug. 4, 1920. She is the only member of the family we have met personally. She graduated from Sterling College and was teaching high school music when she was here in 1943. She was studying voice with a teacher in Topeka at that time and when she left here she went to New York to the Juilliard School of Music. She had married Kenneth Leonard Hilton on July 1, 1942 who was in the Army Air Corps and was stationed in England when she was here. In a letter of March 5, 1951 she states that her husband is an instructor in the electronics school of the Air Force near Ocean Springs, Miss. She had been doing some choir work out at the base as well as choir work in some of the churches. But she seemed most proud of her babies and was very much interested in her family. Children: Barry Lee<sup>7</sup> b. Apr. 4, 1945; Catheryn Ann<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 31, 1948; Carol Lynn<sup>7</sup> b. July 1, 1950.

5. William<sup>4</sup> Scott (Crawford<sup>1</sup> John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>3</sup>) was born Aug. 14, 1833. On Oct. 27, 1855 he was married to Elizabeth Wells who was born Mar. 30, 1833. William died Sept. 29, 1907. The other record gives the year of Elizabeth's death as 1895. Children:

i. William Wells<sup>5</sup> Scott was born Oct. 4, 1856. He married his cousin, Louetta Jane Scott, (See David<sup>4</sup> Scott) Jan. 20, 1881. He died Sept. 26, 1901. The first two children died shortly after birth - (1) Roy b. May 26, 1885; (2) Clifford b. May 8, 1886. The third was:

(3) Howard Edgar<sup>6</sup> Scott was born Sept. 23, 1889. He married Anna Jeanette Henry, July 29, 1919. In 1943 his name was given as the pastor of the U. P. Church at Oklahoma city but in 1951 his address was given as Sterling. After we had despaired of getting any response, we received a most informative letter supplying authentic dates for very much of the history already compiled by his aunt, Faye Oline. He told very little about himself but the letterhead of Sterling College showed that he was Director of Public Relations. This is what led us to check up on church history because in a second letter in response to our inquiry concerning the Bible record and his church connections at Newton, we learned that he had been supplying the pulpit of the Newton United Presbyterian Church since last November and that on May 31 (1951) he had moved to Newton and his address is 808 East 6th St. We lived a year at Newton and never found finer people. The church people and the school people of Newton were among the best folk we ever contacted. We believe Howard will be well received and we are very anxious to meet him and some of his people. His children:

I. Alvin John<sup>7</sup> Scott b. April 26, 1921; died 1921.

II. Harold Edgar<sup>7</sup> Scott b. June 22, 1922; m. Mary Ellen Anderson, May 26, 1947. Child: Harold Edgar<sup>8</sup>, Jr. b. Sept. 4, 1949.

III. Clara Lou<sup>7</sup> Scott b. May 31, 1926.

ii. Samuel J.<sup>5</sup> Scott was born Aug. 1, 1859; died Apr. 20, 1940. No record of family given.

iii. Thomas Chalmer<sup>5</sup> Scott was born Apr. 27, 1862. Howard Edgar reports: "Uncle Chall had a boy, Charles, and a girl, Ruth. The last I knew of them they were living at Table Rock, Nebr."

iv. Ellen J.<sup>5</sup> Scott was born Jan. 11, 1865. Howard Edgar reports: "Aunt Ella married Charles Rogers and they had two girls and a boy. Understand all are dead."



- v. John Howard<sup>5</sup> Scott b. Sept. 4, 1867; d. Dec. 23, 1895.
- vi. Robert E.<sup>5</sup> Scott b. Aug. 17, 1870; d. Aug. 26, 1870.
- vii. Charles M.<sup>5</sup> Scott b. Sept. 6, 1873. No other data.
- viii. Earl Franklin<sup>5</sup> Scott b. Jan. 12, 1876; d. Sept. 30, 1939.

#### Fifth Generation

6. Prudence Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> (Crawford<sup>1</sup> John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>3</sup> James S.<sup>4</sup>) Scott was born at Monmouth, Ill., Sept. 29, 1853. Her mother was Prudence Morrow Scott who died very shortly after her birth, and Prudence--Aunt Lizzie as she came to be known to her nephews and nieces--was raised by her step-mother as one of her own daughters. On Dec. 14, 1871 she married James Adam Chestnut. For many years they lived on a farm near Clay Center but in later years Aunt Lizzie lived in Clay Center. She died Mar. 24, 1916 at Clay Center but was buried in the cemetery near the Republican City Church. Her children:

i. Mary Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Chestnut b. Oct. 31, 1872; d. Jan. 13, 1877.

ii. Emma Barbara<sup>6</sup> Chestnut b. Sept. 18, 1874; m. Isaac N. Nixon, June 21, 1893. The home was established first at Idana, but later they went on a farm south and east of Wakeeney and later moved into Ogallah where Mr. Nixon operates a grain elevator as well as maintaining his farming interests. Children:

(1) Francis Everd<sup>7</sup> Nixon b. May 28, 1894 at Idana; m. Apr. 23, 1921 to Elizabeth Harrison. Lives at Ogallah and is a farmer and rural mail carrier. Children:

I. Daughter died at birth, Dec. 1922.

II. Isaac John<sup>8</sup> Nixon b. Aug. 18, 1924; m. Margaret Joy DeBoer, Mar. 19, 1943. Lives at Wakeeney. Child: David Arthur<sup>9</sup> Nixon b. Sept. 15, 1945,

III. Reathe<sup>8</sup> Nixon b. Jan. 10, 1928; m. Russell Johnson, Sept. 15, 1949. Lives at Independence, Mo. Child: Mark Eugene<sup>9</sup> Johnson, b. Jan. 8, 1951.

IV. Pauline<sup>8</sup> Nixon b. Dec. 30, 1929; m. George Sterling, July 2, 1950. Lives in Denver, Colo.

(2) Hester<sup>7</sup> Nixon b. Dec. 9, 1896 at Idana; m. Aug. 5, 1920 to Cyrenus Beecher Icely of Wakeeney. Lives in San Bernardino, Cal. Child:

Cyrenus Beecher<sup>8</sup> Icely, Jr. b. Nov. 30, 1924; m. Glenna Marie Creason, Sept. 14, 1946. Lives at Visalia, Cal. Child: Ronald Cy<sup>9</sup> Icely b. July 29, 1947.

(3) Lawrence Morton<sup>7</sup> Nixon b. Nov. 18, 1898 at Idana; m. Marjory Helen Icely, Jan. 15, 1921. Marjory died Feb. 20, 1923 at Ellis a little more than a week after her baby was born. Lawrence apparently went to live with or near his sister, Hester, in San Bernardino, Cal. where he died Feb. 9, 1947. Hester took charge of the baby and raised it with her own son. Lawrence was buried at Ogallah, Kansas, where Marjory was buried. Child:

Howard Gay<sup>8</sup> Nixon b. Feb. 11, 1923 at Ellis.

(4) Edith Emma<sup>7</sup> Nixon b. Mar. 1, 1901 at Idana; m. Glen H. Ericson, Nov. 15, 1920. Glen is in the post office at Salina. Children:

I. Jeanne Winnifred<sup>8</sup> Ericson b. July 8, 1921.

II. Neil Adair<sup>8</sup> Ericson b. Sept. 30, 1926.

(5) Violet Grace<sup>7</sup> Nixon b. Aug. 9, 1907 near Ogallah; m. Lawrence L. Hoover, Sept. 25, 1925. They lived at Dallas, Texas. Lawrence died Dec. 10, 1945. Violet married Brodie B. Crump, Aug. 22, 1950. Children:

I. Patsy Lynn<sup>8</sup> Hoover b. Nov. 18, 1931; m. Roland G. Caldwell, Sept. 25, 1950.

II. Carole Larene<sup>8</sup> Hoover b. Sept. 30, 1935.

III. Sandra Lawren<sup>8</sup> Hoover b. April 16, 1945.

(6) Alta Florence<sup>7</sup> Nixon b. Jan. 28, 1916 near Ogallah; m. Jack E. Pinney, May 29, 1937. Jack is a brakeman for the U.P.R.R. with his home at Ellis. Children:

I. Nancy Margaret<sup>8</sup> b. Dec. 23, 1939;

II. Janice Elizabeth<sup>8</sup> b. Apr. 20, 1941.

III. Ray Stanley<sup>8</sup> b. Apr. 22, 1942.

IV. John Scott<sup>8</sup> b. Sept. 2, 1948.





Margaret Hamilton Bishop Scott

See Pages 37, 98



Stanley R. Scott

See Page 128



1951 Survivors of the children of  
Rev. James S. Scott

*Standing, left to right: John, Stanley*  
*Seated: Mima, Adelaide, Agnes*



iii. Margaret<sup>6</sup> Chestnut b. Nov. 17, 1876; m. William Russell Stevenson, June 4, 1913. They live on a farm near Clay Center. Children:

(1) James Russell<sup>7</sup> Stevenson b. May 31, 1914; m. Given Erickson, Nov. 1, 1941. They live at Manhattan. Child:

I. Margaret Given<sup>8</sup> Stevenson b. Dec. 28, 1950.

(2) William Scott<sup>7</sup> Stevenson b. Sept. 10, 1917; m. Meloa Chestnut, Jan. 7, 1948. They live at Clay Center.

iv. Anna Bell<sup>6</sup> Chestnut b. Feb. 10, 1879; d. Apr. 13, 1918.

v. James Scott<sup>6</sup> Chestnut b. Aug. 15, 1881; m. Angie Close, Jan. 31, 1917. Scott is an automobile mechanic in San Francisco.

vi. William John<sup>6</sup> Chestnut b. Dec. 31, 1883; m. Valera Lamb, July 25, 1918. Will is an automobile mechanic. First lived at Denver, but is now at Manhattan. Children:

(1) Myrtle M.<sup>7</sup> Chestnut b. Jan. 4, 1920 at Denver; m. Sherman Ungerman, June 22, 1941. They live at Denver.

(2) William John<sup>7</sup> Chestnut, Jr. b. July 4, 1921; m. Jeannette Shelby Shafer, Oct. 6, 1944. They live in Denver. Children:

I. Joan Shelby<sup>8</sup> Chestnut (adopted daughter) b. Nov. 16, 1942. Jeannette's daughter by previous marriage.

II. John Scott<sup>8</sup> Chestnut b. Dec. 17, 1946.

vii. Clara Rosetta<sup>6</sup> Chestnut b. July 15, 1886. Rose attended at Kansas State College at Manhattan and taught in the Clay Center schools. A school director once went to Rose to induce her to apply for a school where discipline was a problem. Failing to interest her he suggested that if she would come and walk through the school it might help matters. On Oct. 20, 1920 she married Charles L. Edgar. They live at Orland, Cal. Children:

(1) Charlene Elizabeth<sup>7</sup> Edgar b. Oct. 8, 1922; m. Ansel Barber Sanford, May 11, 1946.

(2) Joe Chestnut<sup>7</sup> Edgar b. Sept. 23, 1926; m. Grace Estelle Griffin, Feb. 1, 1947. Children:

I. Linda Jo<sup>8</sup> b. June 11, 1948.

II. Wendy Estelle<sup>8</sup> b. May 5, 1950.

7. Margaret Rebecca<sup>5</sup> (Crawford<sup>1</sup> John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>3</sup> James S.<sup>4</sup>) Scott was born Sept. 22, 1855 at Monmouth, Ill. On Sept. 15, 1875 she was united in marriage with George H. Fullington of Clay Center where they made their home and most of the children were born. Mr. Fullington was a merchant in Clay Center but he went into partnership with Rudolph Trechsel who had married another of the Scott sisters and later the Fullingtons moved to Idana where Trechsel and Fullington were in the grain and feed business. Aunt Maggie, as she was known to us, was perhaps my favorite aunt. I was in her home more is perhaps the reason but I remember her because she could tell bear stories just as father did. Her husband died May 1, 1903 but she lived on in the home in Idana until her death on May 12, 1924.  
Children:

i. John Bradley<sup>6</sup> Fullington b. Nov. 6, 1876; d. in his third year.

ii. James Scott<sup>6</sup> Fullington was born Oct. 2, 1878. Scott, as he was called, was the quiet type of man much as his father and a very fine man. He was in the lumber business in Idana, possibly a business begun by his father. On June 25, 1902 he married Vina Ethel Meek. To them two children were born:

(1) Marjorie Ailene, b. May 1, 1903. She was hurt as a girl in an auto accident and when about sixteen developed dementia praecox and had to be placed in the State Hospital at Topeka.

(2) Dorothy b. May 3, 1905, who lived but a day.

Vina Ethel died March 4, 1929. Scott married his adopted cousin, Bertha M. Trechsel, Nov. 6, 1930. He died Nov. 25, 1948.

iii. Clayton Bernard<sup>6</sup> Fullington was born Dec. 11, 1880. Although Clayton furnished much of his family record, he told little of himself. He has become a pillar of the Presbyterian Church in Clay Center. But back about 1900 he enrolled as a student at the Presbyterian school, College of Emporia. There he met Mary Brooks Wilson of a very fine and prominent Presbyterian family of Wakeeney. I believe that both graduated in the class of 1905 and I was surprised to know from the data given me that their marriage was not until August 31, 1911. My brother, Walter, and I were in school at the Kansas Wesleyan when Clayton came to Salina to a Y.M.C.A. conference in 1905 and we learned of this attachment. We later came to know the Wilson family and Mary in particular very well. We believe that Mary fulfills the requirements of a good wife as given by Solomon in his proverbs and that "her husband is known in the gates when he sitteth among the elders of the land." They lived for ten years at Narvarre but since have made



their home in Clay Center where they are in the lumber and building materials business. Children:

(1) George Wilson<sup>7</sup> Fullington b. Jan. 10, 1913; m. Sigrid Salmi, July 29, 1939. They live at Clay Center where George is the operating manager of the lumber yard. Children:

I. Marc Clayton<sup>8</sup> b. Apr. 9, 1941.

II. Susan Mary<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 3, 1947.

(2) Eleanor Margaret<sup>7</sup> Fullington b. June 3, 1915. She is a teacher and is at present at Phoenix, Ariz.

iv. Viola<sup>6</sup> Fullington b. 1882. Life was very brief.

v. Augusta Morse<sup>6</sup> Fullington b. Feb. 2, 1885; m. George Elmer Meek. They have always lived in Idana. Elmer (known by his middle name) died June 6, 1928. Children:

(1) Milo Augustus<sup>7</sup> Meek b. Jan. 30, 1907; m. Pauline Palmer, Nov. 6, 1940. They are on a farm near Idana. Children:

I. Margaret Rose<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 7, 1943.

II. Palmer Frank<sup>8</sup> b. April 18, 1945.

III. Milo Ben<sup>8</sup> b. Jan. 25, 1948.

(2) Frank Henry<sup>7</sup> Meek b. Sept. 4, 1908; m. Harrel Elise Porter, June 16, 1935. For some ten years or so they were at Clay Center but now they are at Perry. Children:

I. Caroline Jean<sup>8</sup> b. Mar. 18, 1936.

II. Jo Augusta<sup>8</sup> b. June 16, 1937.

III. Myron Elmer<sup>8</sup> b. Dec. 16, 1941.

(3) George Gerald<sup>7</sup> Meek b. May 28, 1911; m. Imogene Siemers, Dec. 31, 1940. The home has always been in Idana. Children:

I. George Lynn<sup>8</sup> b. June 6, 1942.

II. Maurita Gayle<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 20, 1946.

III. Lynean Ann<sup>8</sup> b. Apr. 8, 1950.

(4) Louis Fullington<sup>7</sup> Meek b. May 12, 1915; m. Roberta Viola Vawter, May 17, 1941. We knew Roberta's father when he was a boy in high school at Oakley and we met Roberta here in Topeka when she was here on some 4-H Club work while her husband was in service.

Her husband is a minister. Besides his Army experience when he served as chaplain, he has been in pastorates at Sharpsburg, Iowa, and Osborne and Lincoln, Kansas. Children:

I. James Scott<sup>8</sup> b. March 1943.

II. Robert Louis<sup>8</sup> b. Nov. 24, 1948.

vi. George Lynne<sup>6</sup> Fullington b. July 21, 1888; m. Mary Freeman, June 15, 1919, of Kansas City, Mo. where they lived and where Lynne (called by his middle name) had charge of the white pine department for the Long-Bell Lumber Co. Lynne died Jan. 15, 1950.

vii. Florence Virginia<sup>6</sup> Fullington b. Apr. 30, 1892; m. Morrill Irving Cook, March 16, 1916. One son was born. Florence died July 8, 1933. Their child:

(1) Morrill Irving<sup>7</sup> Cook, Jr. b. Sept. 30, 1918. He graduated from the Clay Center High School and in 1940 he graduated from the College of Emporia. Having enlisted in the Navy prior to his graduation, he went immediately into training at Fairfax Field. Later he was commissioned Ensign in the Naval Air Corps. He was assigned to the U.S.S. Carrier Saratoga in September, 1941, but in April, 1942, he was transferred to the newly commissioned carrier Hornet. So evidently Lt. (jg) Cook was aboard this carrier when Doolittle and his fliers took off in June, 1942. Morrill belonged to the famous fighter Squadron Eight and took part in the hazardous fighting that group carried on in the bitter early days of Pacific warfare, until the number was so reduced they were reorganized into Fighter VF-72 Squadron. "For service, extraordinary heroism," he was awarded the Navy Cross after the Battle of Midway and he was also in the battle of the Coral Seas. He was reported missing Oct. 26, 1942 when he had been in the battle of Santa Cruz, at which time the Hornet was lost. Not until January, 1946 was it definitely announced by the U. S. Navy Department that Lt. Cook was lost in action. The Silver Star and the Presidential Unit Citation for efforts in the Victory in the Battle of the Solomons were received by relatives later.

viii. Dewey Mason<sup>6</sup> Fullington b. at Idana, April 24, 1898. Was commissioned a flying officer, 2nd Lieut., in World War I, discharged at Ft. Riley, July 2, 1919. Was married Mar. 8, 1922 to Blanche A. McGavic at Berkeley, Cal. To them two children were born. They lived at Kansas City, Mo. where Dewey is district sales manager for the Lehigh Portland Cement Co. His resident address is 5000 Oak St., Apt. 114, Kansas City 2, Mo. He and Blanche were divorced in May, 1939, and on Dec. 20, 1939 he married Ora Porter. Children:



(1) J. Joan<sup>7</sup> Fullington b. Dec. 8, 1923; m. Thomas P. Butterfield, Oct. 29, 1944. Lives at Concord, Cal. Children:

I. Grant T.<sup>8</sup> b. Mar. 15, 1947.

II. Bruce P.<sup>8</sup> b. July 25, 1949.

(2) Fred A.<sup>7</sup> Fullington b. Oct. 20, 1933. Lives at Oakland.

8. Agnes Jane<sup>5</sup> Scott (Crawford<sup>1</sup> John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>3</sup> James S.<sup>4</sup>) was born at Monmouth, Ill., March 8, 1857. She married Robert Cannon Hall Sept. 14, 1882 and all her children were born of this union. R. C. Hall died June 1, 1900. They had lived in Kansas but in later years had gone to Colorado. On April 18, 1917 she married John Henry Brown and for a time they lived at Boyero, Colo. After Mr. Brown's death she went to live with her daughter, Emma, at Kansas City, Mo. where she is now, in comparatively good health, at 3225 Summit Street. Children:

i. Robert James<sup>6</sup> Hall b. Nov. 9, 1883. He never married.

ii. Margaret Mabel<sup>6</sup> Hall b. Dec. 15, 1884; m. Harry Knight, Apr. 16, 1913. They live at Post Falls, Idaho. Children:

(1) Willard Henry<sup>7</sup> Knight b. Jan. 12, 1914; d. June 16, 1915.

(2) Mildred Helen<sup>7</sup> Knight b. July 12, 1915; d. Jan. 21, 1929.

(3) Robert Donald<sup>7</sup> Knight b. Dec. 26, 1917; m. Eleanor Davis, Oct. 26, 1941. Children:

I. Sheron Louise<sup>8</sup> b. Sept. 16, 1942.

II. Carol Ann<sup>8</sup> b. Nov. 3, 1944.

III. Kenneth James<sup>8</sup> b. Jan. 9, 1946.

IV. Ronald Davis<sup>8</sup> b. May 29, 1947.

(4) Marjorie Mary<sup>7</sup> Knight b. June 13, 1921; m. Vernon Ray Wormuth, Jan. 3, 1948. Children:

I. Elizabeth Ann<sup>8</sup> b. Mar. 13, 1949.

II. Vernon Ray<sup>8</sup> Jr. b. Feb. 13, 1951.

(5) Emma Ruth<sup>7</sup> Knight b. June 13, 1921; m. Robert E. Montanye, Sept. 6, 1946. Children:

I. Terry Joe<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 17, 1948.

II. Beverly Sue<sup>8</sup> b. Jan. 11, 1949.

iii. George Fullington<sup>6</sup> Hall b. July 7, 1886; m. Mary A. Cloud. No children.

iv. Mary Ellen<sup>6</sup> Hall was born Jan. 5, 1888. For twenty-three years she had been employed by the Pioneer Title Insurance & Trust Company of San Bernardino, Cal., at which time she was Assistant Secretary when the President of the company died. He made the older employees in years of service the residuary legatees of his estate and division to them was according to years spent with the company. So Mary fared very well. She says: "So far I could have lived in reasonable comfort in my San Bernardino apartment on the dividends from the stock though I never could have been considered a 'rich' woman." She lives at present with her mother and her sister.

v. Emma Marcus<sup>6</sup> Hall was born March 29, 1890. Years ago I met a woman who told me that Emma Hall was the most capable woman she ever knew. She told me how Emma could carry on three operations at the same time. I do not remember exactly what she said so I do not want to say that Emma could take dictation, answer the telephone, and carry on an interview with a caller at the office all at the same time. But for years and years she has operated the Commerce Trust Company of Kansas City, Mo. She is officially Assistant Vice President but I have been told that had she been a man with as much ability, she would be in charge. But her work has not been without compensation. I have a clipping from the Kansas City Star of Dec. 19, 1950 which under a Larned, Kansas, date line, tells that a Larned man left an estate of \$200,000 to Berea College, Berea, Ky. with the provision that four named legatees receive the income from much of the estate--some 400 shares of railroad stock is mentioned, so this income may be limited to such stock--for life or twenty-five years whichever is the longer. Emma Hall is named as one of these legatees because she and another named had handled some of the benefactor's business transactions with the Commerce Trust Company. Emma lives at 3225 Summit Street, Kansas City, Mo.

vi. Henry Tyler<sup>6</sup> Hall b. Mar. 11, 1892; m. Myrtle Kehler. No children.

vii. John Scott<sup>6</sup> Hall b. Feb. 25, 1894; m. Bertha Wineinger. One child:

(1) Robert Sidney<sup>7</sup> b. Mar. 20, 1928.



9. William Ebenezer<sup>5</sup> Scott (Crawford<sup>1</sup> John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>3</sup> James S.<sup>4</sup>) was born April 22, 1860 in Beaver County, Pa. He was ten years old when the family came to Kansas but we know little about his schooling. When 21 years of age he married Clara Elizabeth Foote of Oak Hill on Oct. 5, 1881. She was not quite as old, having been born Dec. 18, 1860. She had come to Kansas, however, with her family the same year but nearer the close of the year than did the Scott family. Her people homesteaded in the same county but a little farther south at Oak Hill. This young couple began housekeeping on a farm just south of the Four-Mile school-house and here five children were born. In 1888 the family went to Ellis County and homesteaded on the Smoky Hill River southwest of Hays.

Even in days of the Republican City Church, father had been active in church. I have been told that father was one who lined out the hymns and led the singing. When he went to Ellis County there was no Presbyterian group in the neighborhood but the Methodists had a class who held services in the school house. So father joined up with the Methodists. It was not long before he began as a local preacher and he would go as far as twenty-five miles to McCracken and such points when travel was by horseback or by cart. During the winters of most of these years father taught country school.

He attended some county institutes and he took study courses as required by the Methodist Conference. The result was that father acquired an education excelling that ever attained by many college students. He had a scientific mind and he seemed to readily comprehend causes and effects of things occurring in nature. He was a steam engineer. Even after he entered actively into ministerial work, it was not unusual for someone to call him for help on a steam engine. The writer learned from his father the principles of steam engineering and among these was the reason why the steam injector can force water into a boiler against a pressure equal to the pressure of the steam turned into the injector.

Three children were born in Ellis County. In the fall of 1895 father went to Kanapolis to supply a pulpit for the winter but the family remained on the farm. In the spring he was assigned to the Grainfield charge and the family moved there. After three years the charge was Natoma where the last child was born. And thus began a service of some thirty or thirty-five years in the Northwest Kansas Conference. But as well as father knew that portion of the state and as well as he got to know people in practically every locality, I do not believe that father ever knew he had a second cousin living at Mankato.

Father preached a religion which he lived. He spoke the common-man language and used common sense in his application of religion as he did in his other practices of life. Some of the greatest sermons I treasure in my memories were



those delivered by my father. All through his life he could hold my attention as no other preacher has been able to do.

But it was as a father that he excelled. He seemed always fair and reasonable. He never asked anything for himself. He always taught us to be considerate of mother. Mother was a hard worker and knew the hardships of a pioneer mother. But while we lacked very much in this world's goods, we never went hungry or suffered from cold. The way mother cooked food still seems the best to us. But each of the boys was taught to respect mother and never was one allowed to sit around to let mother carry in a bucket of water, get fire wood, or do like chores around the home. In our day there were no picture shows, radios, or television sets, so long winter evenings were spent around the kitchen hearth and father, who was a most excellent story teller, related the most marvelous Bible stories. Few people have the knowledge of the Bible I acquired from my learning in the home.

In the declining years of life they built themselves a small home in Wakeeney, the place of their longest pastorate, near the home of their daughter, Edith. There in 1931 they celebrated their golden wedding anniversary. On July 10, 1935 father died and on June 14, 1939 mother passed away. They are buried in the Wakeeney cemetery. There was no cause for mourning because both welcomed the call and neither had to undergo a period of long and great suffering. Both had heeded the admonition of the poet:

"So live, that when thy summons comes to join  
The innumerable caravan which moves  
To that mysterious realm, where each shall take  
His chamber in the silent halls of death,  
Thou go not like the quarry slave at night  
Scourged to his dungeon, but sustained and soothed  
By an unfaltering trust, approach thy grave  
Like one who wraps the drapery of his couch  
About him, and lies down to pleasant dreams."

13. i. Stanley Richmond<sup>6</sup> Scott, b. Aug. 23, 1882.  
Of him below.

14. ii. Walter Everett<sup>6</sup> Scott, b. May 29, 1884. Of  
him below.

iii. Bertha Belle<sup>6</sup> Scott, b. in Clay County, Aug.  
21, 1885. She died Sept. 7, 1886, being sick but a few  
hours with cholera infantum.

15. iv. Thomas Blackwood<sup>6</sup> Scott, b. July 29, 1886.  
Of him below.

v. Edith Viola<sup>6</sup> Scott was born near Clay Center,  
Oct. 29, 1887. Much could be written concerning Edith be-  
cause at the age of twelve she practically took over home



duties because of mother's health. But with the help of Mrs. Sites, the wife of a Methodist minister who had come to Kansas for his health, she was able to keep up her high school work and she graduated at Wakeeney in the class with her brother, Tom. In the winter 1909-10 she was principal of the two-room school at Collyer and the next year she taught primary work at Grainfield where she with her brothers had gone to school and where her brother, Stanley, had been principal of schools. On June 7, 1911 she married Ernest A. Courtney, who was born on a farm southwest of Wakeeney and who has been merchandising in Wakeeney since he was a young man. We all think that there is none other like Ernest. Very few men have been called upon to do for others as has Ernest but he has always responded as though it were a privilege and a pleasure. But church and club women of Wakeeney will say that there is none equal to Edith. So we do not know what more we can say. Her children:

(1) Vernon Ernest<sup>7</sup> Courtney b. July 10, 1912; m. Vivian Reeves, Aug. 21, 1932. Vernon is a merchant at Quinter. Both are very fine young people. Children: Robert Vernon<sup>8</sup> b. April 4, 1935; Kathleen Karol<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 22, 1939; Ruth Vernell<sup>8</sup> b. Mar. 24, 1941.

(2) Richard Scott<sup>7</sup> Courtney b. Nov. 27, 1918. He is my namesake born while I was in France. I did not get the news until I got to Brest on my way home. Dick was in aviation and has had many hours in the air. During the second war he was an instructor in aeronautics. Believe he did not like to give it up, but went to work in the store and now runs the store in Wakeeney. He married Joella Box, Dec. 28, 1946. We like Joella very much. Child: Riche Kim<sup>8</sup> b. May 10, 1949.

vi. Burton Foote<sup>6</sup> Scott (named for a brother of mother) was born Feb. 28, 1892 in Ellis County. He graduated from the Oberlin High School in 1911. He taught country school a couple of years and then in 1913 set out with a couple of other boys for the west. He got to Seattle and made contact with the Y. M. C. A. With good counsel he began work at the University of Washington. His brothers sent him a little money from time to time but for the most part he made his own way. He worked his way by stoking furnaces, working at night in garages, and anything else he could get to do. His mother was quite worried but she received a letter from a judge who assured her that her boy was all right or he would not have him in his home. He was a member of the school cadets and he rose to the rank of major. In the meantime he joined the National Guard and when war broke out and the Guard called into national service, Burton was a first lieutenant. He tried again and again to transfer to get overseas but men he trained would be sent and he would be given new recruits to train. I got my overseas orders with my commission. I am a member of the Veterans of



Foreign Wars as well as a member of the American Legion but I do not like the attitude of some of the Veterans who want to think that the man who did not get across was yellow. I knew Burton wanted to come across and when we had the enemy on the run I hoped he would make it.

After his discharge he finished school at the University of Washington and married Jeanne Beatrice Mendham, who is also a graduate of the University. He taught school a year or two in Washington and then set out for Chicago. He took work at Chicago University and to live he had to have a job so he began teaching in the Chicago schools. This was in 1922. He got into the Morton High School out in Cicero and there he remained. His work at the University was in economics and political science and in his high school work he had much to do with student activities and guidance programs. He also headed teacher organizations and was a representative numerous times in national meetings. He has suffered through the years from asthma so about 1949 he retired. Jeanne had been teaching in the Chicago schools, too, but she had to go back for another year before eligible for retirement. But last year (1950) she began teaching in or near Spokane where just a little to the east up the valley they have an acreage where Burton is building a dream home. The address will be 13405 Valley Way, Opportunity, Wash.

vii. Helen Martha<sup>6</sup> Scott was born in Ellis County, Sept. 1, 1893. She graduated from the Oberlin High School in 1912. She taught one year in country school where the year before her brother, Walter, had taught and then she taught for three years primary work in the Oakley grade schools where her brother, Stanley, had been principal previous to her teaching days. On June 27, 1917 she married Hulbert Phelps Jaggar. They lived for several years at Oakley where their children were born. Later they moved to Beloit where Bert is a merchant. We all like Bert. But it is of Helen we write. Helen was always for the underdog and she would fight the school principal or the school board if she felt that a school youngster was not getting a square deal. All of her married life she has devoted very much time to girl scouts. We must not allow the family history to get into politics but we cannot keep Helen out of politics because she is quite active in Republican party affairs. She is quite well informed on the issues of the day. Her children:

(1) Scott Hulbert<sup>7</sup> Jaggar b. Nov. 9, 1922. Scott is a graduate of the Beloit High School. In army service he took up the study of Japanese and had considerable schooling in this field. After his discharge he went to Ann Arbor to study under provisions for service men and he continued with Japanese and work for a diplomatic career. But the latest information was not given us and all we can give is a general statement.



(2) Patricia Ann<sup>7</sup> Jaggar b. Jan. 29, 1926. Patty is a graduate of the Beloit High School. She is a graduate of the University of Kansas City with art as a major. Last report we had was that she was working in Houston, Texas, in decoration and design. We know so little of art that we cannot tell more of her work.

viii. Ruth Lois<sup>6</sup> Scott was born in Ellis County, Feb. 26, 1895. Members of the Bishop family as well as the Scott family will recognize these as Bible names and sister, Ruth, has been deserving of the names of these two noted women. But the names were those of two of her mother's aunts. Ruth graduated from high school at Oakley in 1914. She taught her first school at Page and then she taught intermediate grades at McCracken three years. On June 23, 1920 she married Vernon Leslie Bice. Vernon was an instructor in vocational agriculture in Kansas high schools at Clyde and Cottonwood Falls but in 1928 they went to Glendale, Ariz. where Vernon has been in the school there. Their address is 341 West B Ave. Children:

(1) Vernon Melvin<sup>7</sup> Bice b. June 20, 1921 at Clyde. Graduated from high school at Glendale and enlisted in 1942. Was commissioned in 1943 and served at New Guinea, Moratai, and the Philippines. After the war he went to school at Phoenix and now he is teaching at the Glendale Union High School where we presume his father holds forth. On June 10, 1951 he was married to Olga Markichevich.

(2) Lois Marie<sup>7</sup> Bice b. Oct. 8, 1922 at Clyde. She graduated from the Glendale high school, though as with the others we were not told this fact. On Aug. 31, 1942 she married Charles Lambert Hickman. They live in Glendale.<sup>8</sup> Children: Ruth Lois<sup>8</sup> b. June 11, 1946; Douglas Alan<sup>8</sup> b. June 22, 1950.

(3) Ruth Elizabeth<sup>7</sup> Bice b. Mar. 12, 1925 at Cottonwood Falls. She graduated from Glendale high school. On Sept. 26, 1942 she married George Henry Thomas, Jr. They live at Scottsdale, Ariz. Children: Donald George<sup>8</sup> b. July 27, 1944; Richard Charles<sup>8</sup> b. July 2, 1946; William Vernon<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 16, 1948; Marjorie Ruth<sup>8</sup> b. July 7, 1951.

(4) Vesta Faye<sup>7</sup> Bice b. May 6, 1927. Graduated from Glendale high school. On Sept. 20, 1947 she married Johnny Graham Roper. They live at Glendale. Children: Kenneth Graham<sup>8</sup> b. Oct. 28, 1950; Gary John<sup>8</sup> b. Apr. 7, 1951.

(5) Donna Maye<sup>7</sup> Bice b. Jan. 6, 1930 at Glendale. Graduated from Glendale high school. Married Wesley Andrew Darby, May 29, 1947. We have not met Wesley but we have a high opinion of him as well as of Donna. Wesley is a minister and is serving a



small church at Clifton, Ariz. They sent us a church bulletin and a letter to their people. It was mimeographed work done by them but the arrangement was most excellent and the work of the highest grade. We believe they are much in earnest and that they will do much good in the world.

(6) Leonard Leslie<sup>7</sup> Bice b. Feb. 14, 1932 at Glendale. He graduated from Glendale high school. On Feb. 21, 1951 he enlisted in the Army.

ix. Myrtle Marie<sup>6</sup> Scott was born at Natoma, Oct. 7, 1900. She graduated from high school and taught school at Bennington. She possibly taught elsewhere but the record is not given. On Nov. 27, 1924 she married Claude Barnett Ramsay. They live at 170 Greenway So., Forest Hills, N. Y. Myrtle has proved as capable as any of the Scott family but her activities for most part have been far away and we cannot know too much of the details as she has refrained from telling us too much of her exploits. But we have a story which is characteristic and of family interest because of the Bishop history. She has done considerable charity work in her lifetime and during the late war she interested herself in helping people overseas. We do not know how it came about but she sent aid to Scotland and she was in touch with a minister and his wife in Whitburn. She knew of the data as it had been recorded in 1917 and she apparently wrote these people because if you read under "Thomas<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>)" where information is given concerning "John<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>1</sup> Thomas<sup>2</sup>)" you will note that I mention that the description given by this minister's wife is the same as given us by Montgomery of the tombstone in question. It was my error that it was supposed the John mentioned was an elder brother of Ebenezer Bishop rather than a cousin, as is explained by Montgomery.

But the story does not stop here. Montgomery has made every possible search to make his history authentic so he has been in correspondence with Mr. Mackinnon, minister in Whitburn. When they learned that he was interested in Bishop history, Mrs. Mackinnon thought of Myrtle and her interest in Bishop history so she wrote Montgomery of this. He did not know that Mrs. Ramsay was my sister but presumed she was the wife of a native Scot or one not too far removed so he at once wrote her a letter to run down her Bishop ancestry. He has been good enough to furnish me with carbon copies of all his work so I readily got the full story growing out of her charitable acts. Her children:

(1) William Charles<sup>7</sup> Ramsay b. Nov. 6, 1930. Bill has been out in Colorado where he has been going to school at Boulder, we believe. His Grandmother Ramsay lives in Colorado and Bill is interested in the west.



(2) Claudia Jean<sup>7</sup> Ramsay b. Nov. 25, 1935. We believe that Jean has been going to a girls' school in Virginia but we are not certain of the name or place.

10. James Stanley<sup>5</sup> Scott (Crawford<sup>1</sup> John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>3</sup> James S.<sup>4</sup>) was born in St. Lawrence County, N.Y. Aug. 10, 1866. I have explained that he was named James for his father and the second name was invented by grandmother for the initial in grandfather's name. My first name was given me possibly because of this but my mother had an uncle by this name and no doubt that helped decide the name because my second name is for one of mother's brothers. Uncle Stanley graduated from the Clay County High School but where he studied medicine was not told me. Early in his practice he was at the State Hospital at Topeka. On June 27, 1899 he married Laura Hammond of Clifton, Kansas. He began practice at Clifton but I do not know whether it was prior to his marriage or after. I believe that both children were born at Clifton. However, for a time he was at Independence, Kansas, with his brother, John. I believe Uncle John came to Newton to the Axtell Hospital and Uncle Stanley at that time went to western Colorado in the region of Grand Junction. He had farmed in the days of young manhood and had inherited the family homestead. But it must be remembered that he assumed the care of his mother to whom he proved faithful through her lifetime. I think he hoped to do fruit farming in Colorado. And there seemed to be no trouble in growing fruit out there. But the problem of getting a market was another matter. So it was not too long before they came back to Clifton again. Sometime after grandmother died Uncle Stanley gave up his practice at Clifton and moved to California and lived at Anaheim where Uncle Stanley gave his time to poultry raising. The children married and they gave up the ranch for a place in Pomona where they live at 130 Monroe Street. If it be a fault, Uncle Stanley was always too honest and conscientious for gain to himself. He would not accept cases where ethics or legal questions were involved, so practice for families more able to pay often went elsewhere. And possibly he could live in comfort in his old age on money earned among people less able to pay or indifferent to the doctor bill, if such money had been collected. However, he and Aunt Laura were looking reasonably young and seemed to be in very good health when seen on the 4th of July, 1951. His children:

i. Margaret Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Scott was born Oct. 31, 1902. She attended school at Clifton and I am quite sure she graduated from high school there. On June 12, 1926 she married Walter Ward Noble and they live at Ontario, Cal. and have:

(1) Ward Stanley<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 6, 1930, who now (1951) is in the Navy.

ii. Hugh Hammond<sup>6</sup> Scott was born Mar. 23, 1905. Hugh also went to school at Clifton and no doubt graduated from high school there. He married Katherine Kimball on March 3, 1928. Her birth date is given as July 7, 1906. Uncle John says that Hugh is rather high up in the Tri-city Phone Co. but Hugh told me nothing of his work. They live in Berkeley, Cal., and have:

(1) James Hugh<sup>7</sup> Scott b. Nov. 10, 1929; m. Dolores Kasic, Dec. 2, 1950. Her birth date is given as Aug. 31, 1929.

(2) Frank Kimball<sup>7</sup> Scott b. Sept. 18, 1932. Am sorry that Hugh did not tell something of his boys as they must assume part of the responsibility of carrying the Scott name on into the future. One of our failures as a nation perhaps is our failure to keep alive the names of our women. I should have liked to have written on the women of the family and to have drawn some comparisons with famous women characters of Bible history. I do not believe the woman is second to the man.

11. Viola Jemima<sup>5</sup> Scott (Crawford<sup>1</sup> John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>3</sup> James S.<sup>4</sup>) was born May 20, 1868 in St. Lawrence County, N. Y. Have checked on the name because all I ever knew was Aunt Mima. But if you check back you will find that her Uncle David had a daughter named Ada Viola and a granddaughter named Viola Eleanor. I have wondered why I had a sister with the name, Viola - never have learned how she came by the name, Edith. On Nov. 25, 1886, Mima married John Chestnut. I am very sure I remember this wedding and that someone held me up so I could see the ceremony. Uncle John Chestnut was not closely related to Uncle James Chestnut if related at all. I remember that three Chestnut girls were in school. Rose and Margie were cousins because the mothers were Scotts. And Margie and the other girl were cousins because their fathers were brothers. But Rose and the other girl claimed no relationship.

The Chestnut family lived on a farm south of the Republican City Church. All the children were born on the farm. Later the family moved into town though the farm probably was carried on by some of the boys. In World War I Aunt Mima had five sons in the armed forces. On June 21, 1924 John Chestnut died. Aunt Mima lives in the home with Margie and Helen. Her children:

i. Jennie Wallace<sup>6</sup> Chestnut was born Jan. 22, 1888. On June 13, 1927 she married Fred Carroll Lathrop who had a daughter, Mildred, who was born March 13, 1915; m. Clarence Haverkamp, Sept. 15, 1946. Child:

(1) Delton William<sup>7</sup> b. Mar. 3, 1948.



ii. Margaret Bishop<sup>6</sup> Chestnut was born Jan. 12, 1890. She was educated in the Clay Center schools and taught several terms of school. Aunt Adelaide says that her first three children had their cousin, Margie, as their first teacher. But for ever so long Margaret has been running the court house at Clay Center. Do not believe she ever ran for office but she has been deputy clerk, deputy treasurer, or deputy register of deeds a long time. I almost said "since I can remember." But I am eight years older and I remember when her parents married. But Margie is pure gold and one of the finest of women.

iii. Nevin Woodside<sup>6</sup> Chestnut was born Jan. 27, 1891. Nevin served in World War I beginning his service in October, 1917 and getting his discharge in March, 1919. He was overseas from May, 1918 to late February, 1919. He has been farming the home farm. On Jan. 20, 1921 he married Helen May Tate. Children:

(1) Robert Clayton<sup>7</sup> Chestnut b. Nov. 10, 1921. Enlisted Aug. 19, 1942; served in Hawaiian Islands; discharged Feb. 9, 1946.

(2) Roger Eugene<sup>7</sup> Chestnut b. May 20, 1925. Entered service in April, 1945; sailed for Japan Oct. 3, 1945; discharged Dec. 7, 1946.

(3) Clifford Dale<sup>7</sup> Chestnut b. Nov. 5, 1926. Entered service Sept. 12, 1950; at Ft. Hood. Texas (1951).

(4) Nellis Maxine<sup>7</sup> Chestnut b. Jan. 28, 1935. Now (1951) is a junior at the Clay Center Community High School.

iv. James Scott<sup>6</sup> Chestnut b. Oct. 19, 1892. Inducted May 15, 1918. Served in Engineers Light Railway and had overseas duty from August, 1918 to June, 1919. Was in the St. Mihiel sector and then in the Verdun sector of the Argonne offensive. Was discharged June 19, 1919. On Sept. 2, 1925 he married Mary Frances Woodside. They live in Idana. Children:

(1) Doris Anne<sup>7</sup> Chestnut b. Apr. 15, 1929. Taught four terms of school.

(2) Wilbur Wayne<sup>7</sup> Chestnut b. Mar. 25, 1932. Auto mechanic in Clay Center.

(3) Robert John<sup>7</sup> Chestnut b. Mar. 6, 1937. Finished grade school and will enter high school in fall (1951).

v. Joseph Waldo<sup>6</sup> Chestnut was born Apr. 10, 1894. Joe was in Army service in World War I but he gave no information. He married Margaretta K. Hutter, Dec. 1, 1926. They lived nine years at Clay Center but since 1935 have lived in De Kalb County, Ill. Children: Herbert LeRoy<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 25, 1927; d. Feb. 24, 1935; Wendell Blaine<sup>7</sup> b. June 27, 1929; Josephine Marie<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 12, 1930; Jesse Clyde<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 27, 1932; Viola Louise<sup>7</sup> b. Mar. 5, 1934; Paul Justin<sup>7</sup> b. Mar. 25, 1936; Beulah Ione<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 19, 1937.

vi. Thomas Lyons<sup>6</sup> Chestnut was born Mar. 20, 1896. Enlisted July 30, 1917. Served as Army cook. Did not get overseas. Was discharged Apr. 15, 1919. On March 27, 1929 he married May Gertrude Dunn. They live at Clay Center. One child: Royal Alvin<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 8, 1929; inducted into Army service Jan. 31, 1951.

vii. John Dewey<sup>6</sup> Chestnut was born April 22, 1897. He entered Army service Sept. 4, 1918 but got his discharge Dec. 8, 1918. He married Hazel Nellie Hahn, Sept. 8, 1926. Dewey is an auto mechanic and they live at Clay Center. All members of the family are active in the Presbyterian Church. Children:

(1) Betty Joyce<sup>7</sup> Chestnut b. Nov. 15, 1927. Attended Clay Center schools and graduated from Clay County Community High School in 1945. Now teaches school.

(2) Dallas Lynn<sup>7</sup> Chestnut b. Jan. 4, 1934. Attended Clay Center schools and graduated from the Clay County Community High School (1951).

(3) Kaye Marlene<sup>7</sup> Chestnut b. Feb. 20, 1942. Was in third grade at McKinley School.

viii. William Stanley<sup>6</sup> Chestnut was born Mar. 8, 1899. He married Leona Evelyn Dooley, April 30, 1932. He farms in Clay County. Children: John Stanley<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 14, 1933; Lola Jean<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 20, 1934; Merlin Monroe<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 5, 1935; Velma Annette<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 24, 1937; Douglas Lynn<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 15, 1942; Ralph Duane<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 28, 1949.

ix. Frank Edward<sup>6</sup> Chestnut was born Feb. 28, 1902. His name was Francis as it has been given me but he was always called Frank and on his letterhead he has it, "Frank E. Chestnut, grower of Texas Citrus Fruit in the lower Rio Grande Valley." So Frank Edward it is. Frank is the boy Uncle John took to the valley when he went into grapefruit culture. Do not know their arrangement but presume it was some sort of share plan. Frank did well, got some land and now may have all Uncle John had. He has done well but he writes: "We have experienced the worst winter I have seen since coming to Texas." He married Esther Lilly Morsch, Aug. 1, 1930. She was a Clay County girl born April 15, 1906. Children: Neil Quentin<sup>7</sup> b. Apr. 3, 1931; now a Navy recruit but favored in that he is getting much school-



ing to include several months in electronics. Vernon Lee<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 19, 1933; Kenneth Adair<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 17, 1935. Both these boys are high school students.

x. Andrew Wiley<sup>6</sup> Chestnut was born Aug. 12, 1903. On August 4, 1931 he married a neighbor girl, Marie Schoneweis, who was born Aug. 19, 1905. She says: "Wylie didn't go too far for me--only two miles." They lived on the home farm for thirteen years but they have a 380-acre farm of their own now. Children: Donald Dean<sup>7</sup> b. June 18, 1932; Wilma Jean<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 16, 1938; Lois Marie<sup>7</sup> b. July 21, 1940; John Henry<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 18, 1942.

xi. Helen Rosetta<sup>6</sup> Chestnut was born Jan. 25, 1910. She lives at home.

A note should be added here concerning the Chestnut boys. I do not think it applies to anyone in particular though possibly some of the boys had more talent than some of the others. But the boys had a number of violins. I think that at least two were homemade but so well made and of such tone quality that most people would detect no difference in the violins. The mother or one of the girls would accompany on the organ but the lack of an accompanist did not deter the boys because any one of them could accompany. And they all seemed able to play the fiddle. I do not recall that they had a cello or a bass viol.

12. Adda Belle Blackwood<sup>5</sup> Scott (Crawford<sup>1</sup> John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>3</sup> James S.<sup>4</sup>) was born in Clay County, Nov. 11, 1874. I think it likely that she changed her name because I have always known her as Aunt Adelaide and numerous references have been made to her because she has been very much interested in this story. She went to school at Four-Mile where I started to school. I remember her in school but she seemed a big girl to me. She graduated from the Clay Center High School in 1894. She told me nothing of her teaching experience but teaching seems to run in the family. After I got well along in my story I learned from Aunt Adelaide that before there was a school at Four-Mile, her sister and my aunt, Margaret, taught school in the Scott barn and when it became cold school was moved to the house. And in this account she states that she taught several years in rural schools and kept books for her brother-in-law, R. B. Trechsel. But on June 27, 1901 she was united in marriage to Abel Arthur Greep of Longford by her brother, Rev. William E. Scott, who officiated at the marriage of all his children except that of his son, Burton, who married out at Seattle.

Note should be made of this wedding date for two reasons. One is that just two years prior her brother, Stanley, was married and I am quite certain that father performed that ceremony. Aunt Adelaide has reminded me that my sister, Helen, was married on the same day but at a much later time. But



the other reason is that the golden wedding anniversary has been celebrated. And there were present two older sisters, Agnes and Milma, and two brothers, John and Stanley, both older, of course, as Adelaide is the baby of the family. Her own children were present and numerous nephews and nieces and hosts of friends. I have stated that I have had some work in mathematics and in such field have worked some in probabilities and statistics. But in artillery training we had to work very much with probabilities so I have become conscious of probabilities in nature and have come to believe that there is a great law--a divine law if you choose to think--which governs events occurring on this earth. If all possible factors could be known in a given case and the effect of each factor known, it might be possible for a great human mathematician to predict the outcome. Why should it be so strange that the One who made the law and knows all the factors involved should know the outcome?

Aunt Adelaide planned to have the celebration on the proper day. But her youngest son had to be at Portland, Ore. for a convention at that particular time. His boss back in Maine could not comprehend the wide open spaces of the west and seemed to think that Rudolph could take an hour or two off and run over to the reunion. When Aunt Adelaide changed the date to July 4th she did not know how the law of probability had arranged for such date. Just about the time she would have had her party the creek came up as it was never known to do before and the water all but got into the house. It did get onto the porches and I believe just got into the kitchen or pantry. It was all over the front yard and they thought they just could not have the party at home. But they cleaned up, God brought on the grass after sending a light rain which washed it off, and on the 4th the only signs of a flood was drift lodged in places in the fence. It was hard to conceive that the water had been so high because the yard looked so green and nice. But almost as strange as the first part of this story is what follows. We had scarcely got to our homes when all through the east part of the state there began the worst floods the country has ever known. People from every section of the state have been shut off from other people in other sections even by telephone or other means of communication except possibly radio. So it seems that Aunt Adelaide picked the exact time as set by the great law of the universe for this gathering and it was a great occasion. Her children:

i. Mildred Eleanor<sup>6</sup> Greep was born March 29, 1902. She graduated from Longford Rural High School, taught in rural schools and in the Industry and the Longford grade schools, nine years in all, and then married Harold James Macey, August 10, 1929. They live on a farm in Clay County. Children:

(1) Harold James<sup>7</sup> Macey, Jr. b. Mar. 2, 1931. He graduated from the Miltonvale Wesleyan College



Academy in 1948 and in 1949 he began his work in the Miltonvale Wesleyan College. He was in summer school at Kansas State College at Manhattan in 1950. He enlisted in the Air Corps and (March 1951) was at Chanute Field, Rantoul, Ill.

(2) Robert Eugene<sup>7</sup> Macey b. Apr. 20, 1932. He graduated from the Miltonvale Wesleyan College Academy in 1949 and is doing work now in the college.

ii. David Scott<sup>6</sup> Greep was born Nov. 19, 1903. He graduated from Longford Rural High School in 1921. He taught school two years and worked in the bank at Industry about two years. But he went to work for the United Telephone which later was taken over by Southwest Bell Telephone Company and he is now at Hays in a supervisory capacity for his district and owns his home at Hays. On August 20, 1938 he married Mathilda Marie Beaumont-Alexa, who had a son, Lawrence, by her first marriage. David has no children of his own.

iii. Rudolph Trechsel<sup>6</sup> Greep was born May 7, 1905. He graduated from Longford Rural High School in 1926. In 1930 he graduated from Kansas State College at Manhattan with a B. S. in Industrial Chemistry with honors and was elected to Phi Kappa Phi. In the fall of 1930 he went on a fellowship to the Massachusetts Institute of Technology where he obtained his master's degree. He went to work for the S. D. Warren Co., a large paper mill located at Cumberland Mills, Maine. He has been with them since except for about three years spent in military service where he served in chemical warfare, much of which time was spent in a new chemical laboratory at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology under government control. The last year of the war he was in the Philippines where he had to do with matters dealing with poison gas. He was ranked a Major in the last report given. He is back at the paper mill but has retained his rank in the Reserve Officers' Corps. Rudolph has not married.

iv. Margaret Hamilton<sup>6</sup> Greep was born Feb. 5, 1909 and she graduated from Longford Rural High School in 1926. But she broke a record established by her mother. She was the only one not to graduate as valedictorian. She was salutatorian. This was not too bad for a little girl who had a brother four years older destined to become a chemical engineer but who waited to graduate with her. She went on to school at Kansas State College with him and in 1930 she graduated, too, with honors, getting a B. S. in Home Economics. She was elected to Mortar Board and to Phi Kappa Phi. She taught home economics in the Solomon and then the Miltonvale high schools previous to her marriage to Roudy Bert Courser, Dec. 1, 1932. Roudy is a graduate of the Miltonvale high school and of the Williams School of Morticians in Kansas City. They live in Manhattan where they



are in a new building which houses the Courser Funeral Home. When it became evident they were to have no children of their own they adopted two boys. This is a step on which they are to be commended. Children: Burton David<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 19, 1945; Dennis Owen<sup>7</sup> (nicknamed "Doc" from initials) b. Aug. 15, 1947.

### Sixth Generation

13. Stanley Richmond<sup>6</sup> Scott (Crawford<sup>1</sup> John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>3</sup> James S.<sup>4</sup> William Ebenezer<sup>5</sup>) was born near Clay Center, Aug. 23, 1882. Attended country school and graduated from grade school at Grainfield. Brought up on the farm he learned to do all kinds of farm work. Learned steam engineering in threshing and power farming. Taught country school, town grade school, and high school. Did not attend high school but did secondary school work at Kansas Wesleyan, Hays Teachers', and Emporia State Teachers' from which he received a B. S. in Ed. with mathematics as a major. But there was as much credit in science with physics as a minor subject, so in high school teaching he was always in demand as a science teacher. In 1917 he was commissioned in light field artillery but in artillery school in France, knowledge of mathematics and physics resulted in an assignment to a heavy coast artillery outfit. After the first night at the front he was placed in charge of the gun convoy and he always moved the guns and placed them in position. He also took his turn as firing officer and he got most of the heavy firing schedules. The night the Germans retreated across the Aisne River, he had fifteen bridges for targets. He was on duty at the guns the night the Argonne offensive began. At the time of discharge he learned that he was cited for action the first night at the front and later the silver star was received. The battery did not lose a man as a result of shell fire and never was a tractor or a gun out of commission. The other battery of the battalion lost men in nearly every position and they lost guns and tractors in action.

On June 1, 1920 Stanley married Estella Mae Albin who was born in Missouri but whose folks moved out to Grainfield. She taught country school, grade school, and high school. She is a graduate of Kansas State College at Manhattan with a degree in home economics. For some sixteen years they lived at Holton where their four children were born. They went to Newton for a year with an insurance company organized at Holton but later transferred to a Newton company. In 1937 they moved to Topeka where Stanley is an examiner in the state income tax division. Their children:

i. Jeanne Estelle<sup>7</sup> Scott was born at Holton, Jan. 4, 1922. She began on piano as a small girl encouraged by a mother who spent many hours in the practices. In high school she had some instruction on the violin and she played in the school orchestra. She also sang in the girls' glee



club. She graduated from the Topeka High School in 1939 and entered the school of music at the Kansas University. She played in the school orchestra and sang in the women's glee club. She graduated in 1943 with a B.S. in public school music and, because on the honor roll, was elected to Pi Lambda Theta and Pi Kappa Lambda. She taught music three years in a junior high school at Lawrence and then went to Vancouver, Wash. where she taught three years in junior high school. But in the meantime she had become associated with the Portland Symphonic Choir where she is in charge of the women's group. She moved to Portland where she has given much time to the choir work. However, she has been doing private studio work, some public school music, and work with church choirs. This summer (1951) she is doing work in music camp at the College of the Pacific at Stockton, Cal. under a former teacher at the Topeka High School.

ii. Stanley Harris<sup>7</sup> Scott was born at Holton, Oct. 15, 1924. He graduated from the Topeka High School in 1942 and had about a year at the Kansas University where he was beginning on a course in electrical engineering. But he got into the Army and spent much time in schools on radio and radar and most of his service was in ground work for the Air Corps in India. Before the close of the war they were sent to Okinawa and got there to experience two of those terrific typhoon storms. When he returned home housing conditions were such at the Kansas University that he remained at home and enrolled at the Washburn Municipal University here in Topeka. In 1949 he graduated with a major in economics from the School of Business Administration. He worked a year in accounting work with the Armour Packing Co. at Chicago but this year (1951) he is with a public accounting firm here in Topeka.

iii. Phyllis Joan<sup>7</sup> Scott was born at Holton, Feb. 24, 1926. She graduated from Topeka High School in 1943 and attended Kansas University where she came to know a Topeka boy and on Aug 4, 1945 she was married to Glen Gene Allen who was graduated from Seaman Rural High School, one of the three excellent rural high schools adjoining Topeka. Glen was born Dec. 6, 1924 and was at Kansas University when he enrolled with the Navy and later with the Navy Air Corps as an aviation cadet. Besides work at Kansas University he spent considerable time at Notre Dame at South Bend, Ind. When discharged from service he attended Kansas State College from which he received a B.S. in Agriculture with honors and a M.S. in Agriculture Economics. He was elected to Phi Kappa Phi and to Alpha Zeta (honorary agriculture fraternities). They now live at 243 Dogwood, Park Forest, Ill. Glen works for Armour and Company in Chicago. One child: Scott Fischer<sup>8</sup> Allen, b. July 29, 1951.

iv. Elizabeth Anne<sup>7</sup> Scott (named for her paternal and her maternal grandmothers) was born at Holton, Mar. 27, 1929. She graduated from Topeka High School in 1947 and has just received her A.B. degree at Kansas University (1951) with honors and election to Phi Beta Kappa and Pi Sigma Alpha. In high school she did work in journalism and was on the school paper. She also worked as copy girl for the Topeka Daily Capital where everyone seemed extra good to her. At the University she went into the field of economics and personnel management and last year she had a course which required work with the Civil Service Department of Kansas here in Topeka. She made a hit with the folks there so this year they had her in there to do some work while she was waiting. But she has taken work out at Winter General Hospital here in Topeka in the personnel office.

Because this is family history here will be given a sample of her work. When she was in grade school she had come home with the request for some fact of family history. Her Grandmother Scott had been born a twin in Nova Scotia and she told a story of the fall of the year when geese were prepared for market. Perhaps you can get the story from this:

#### Incident from Family History.

My grandma, and her brother, too,  
Wanted something fun to do;  
Something int'resting to play  
To give amusement for the day.  
They hit upon an idea great--  
He'd be a gander, she his mate!

My grandma, then scarcely more than two,  
Walked and talked as a goose should do.  
(Though of all foolish geese to hiss  
None will be as foolish as this.)  
Market day at last drew near,  
Time to kill the goose so dear.

Now for one to be a goose  
And to have her head chopped loose,  
May seem a rather bloody game,  
But this she wanted just the same.  
What more could brother, Robert, do  
Than to make her wish come true?

But frantic parents came in time  
To put a stop to a would-be crime.  
The sharpened axe would have to wait  
Until some other butchering date;  
Till a goose held less dear  
Happened to be wandering near.



14. Walter Everett<sup>6</sup> Scott (Crawford<sup>1</sup> John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>3</sup> James S.<sup>4</sup> William Ebenezer<sup>5</sup>) was born in Clay County, May 29, 1884. In his boyhood he was closely associated with his brother, Stanley. The two brothers differed in that Walter was naturally a horseman and knew every horse in the neighborhood while Stanley was mechanically inclined and knew a steam engine as far as he could see it. Walter remained in grade school a couple of years after Stanley began teaching and after a year together at Kansas Wesleyan at Salina they began farming operations in Thomas County on a half section Stanley got from his first school money. In 1903 this part of Kansas had had an unusual wheat year with 40 to 60 bushels of wheat per acre yields being rather common. The boys did very well on their first wheat crop of 1906 but though they got another half section of land in Logan County and put in as much as 600 acres of wheat a year, did not get another wheat crop. Stanley taught school to keep farming operations going while Walter did much of the farm work. The younger brothers helped some on the farm but they were in school through winter months. Walter got to go back to Salina some in winter months so got much of his secondary school work done. On Mar. 8, 1911 he married Anna Marie Jensen and, had farming been in a more favored section of the state, the course of events would have been entirely different. But dust storms got exceedingly bad. In the summer of 1912 Stanley went to Emporia. When he came home his old school board called him by phone and offered a substantial increase in salary if he would take their school. He wanted to do it but the brothers insisted that he go back to school. But by the next year Walter had all the farm life he wanted so the farm was sold. Walter moved his family to Hays where he attended the State Teachers' College (formerly called the Hays Normal School). He and his brother bought a big threshing rig and in the summer of 1914 through the summer of 1920 they threshed. In the first year or two before Walter got through school, Stanley would get the machine ready and begin operations but in the year 1918 Walter carried on operations alone. They had one of the largest outfits and 2000 to 2500 bushels of wheat was a day's run. When Walter got through school he taught at Sharon Springs and then at Hanover. But shortly after the close of World War I he went to Fairbury, Nebraska, where he has been all the years since as superintendent of schools. In this time he organized a junior college there. This year (1951) he has reached retirement age and must drop out. He has bought a farm near Fairbury but it is not likely that he will undertake farm operations at this time of life. His children:

i. Esther Ernestine<sup>7</sup> Scott b. May 15, 1912; m. Harold Clyde Bell, July 17, 1934. They live at Springfield, Ill. They have three children: John Scott<sup>8</sup> b. May 29, 1935; Beverly Jean<sup>8</sup> b. July 24, 1940; Vicki Louise<sup>8</sup> b. April 26, 1946.



ii. Louise Lois<sup>7</sup> Scott b. Jan. 15, 1914; m. Harold Edwood Luttman, Aug. 31, 1935. They live at Meadow Grove, Neb. They have two children: Carolyn Jane<sup>8</sup> b. Sept. 17, 1936; Scott Allen<sup>8</sup> b. Oct. 14, 1943.

iii. Marie Melba<sup>7</sup> Scott b. Dec. 23, 1916; m. James Edwood Carmichael, July 26, 1935. They live at San Diego, Cal.

iv. Robert Lee<sup>7</sup> Scott b. April 19, 1928; m. Betty Rose Foust, Sept. 13, 1947. They live at Lincoln, Neb. where Bob is in school at the University. They have a son, Mark Allen<sup>8</sup> b. Jan. 12, 1951.

15. Thomas Blackwood<sup>6</sup> Scott (Crawford<sup>1</sup> John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>3</sup> James S.<sup>4</sup> William Ebenezer<sup>5</sup>) was born in Clay County, July 29, 1886. He was named for Dr. Thomas Blackwood, as has been stated. The doctor thought the baby would not live but he grew to be an able-bodied man and is considered in good health today (1951). He had some educational advantages over his older brothers in grade school and he got to attend the Wakeeney high school where he graduated in 1909 after having stayed out of school a year to teach a country school. He taught school another year but in 1911 he was appointed rural mail carrier at Oakley. On Jan. 1, 1912 he married Ivah Dell Hyskell. Because of her health he gave up the mail route in 1919 and moved to Bliss, Idaho, near Ivah's sister and her family, where it was thought the climate would be more favorable for Ivah. But on Feb. 14, 1923 Ivah died and that summer the family moved to Los Angeles where on Sept. 5th Tom went back into the mail service. On Nov. 14, 1923 he married Carra Cleome Hyskell, a sister of Ivah, who had lived with them for some time and was a second mother to the children. They own their home at 6101 Ruby Pl., L. A. 42, Cal. His children:

i. Everett Hyskell<sup>7</sup> Scott b. Nov. 14, 1913; m. Ruth Allison Robbins, Nov. 9, 1937. Children: Barbara Ruth<sup>8</sup> b. Mar. 18, 1939; James Everett<sup>8</sup> b. Dec. 2, 1941; Douglas Allen<sup>8</sup> b. Nov. 14, 1948.

ii. Carroll Dell<sup>7</sup> Scott b. Jan. 22, 1915; d. Jan. 23, 1915.

iii. Carra Adell<sup>7</sup> Scott b. Jan. 22, 1915. Believe Adell is a librarian. Her father gave no information concerning the family though the Scotts keep a round robin letter going and we have been given this information but it is hard to remember which particular child is doing a particular task.

iv. Raymond Harold<sup>7</sup> Scott b. Jan. 23, 1918; m. Bonnie C. Baron, Dec. 20, 1939. He is in Army service and we believe he is a commissioned officer now stationed at Honolulu.





Burial Mound of Rev. Robert Hamilton Bishop (1777-1855) and his wife, Ann Ireland Bishop, on the grounds of Ohio Military Institute, College Hill, Cincinnati, Ohio.





Arrowhead Farm, near Cleveland, Ohio,  
home of Robert Hamilton Bishop, M.D.,  
fourth in descent from Rev. Robert Hamilton  
Bishop, D.D., (1777-1855)

See Page 65



v. Vida Belle<sup>7</sup> Scott b. Jan. 23, 1918; m. Harry Davis. Children: Lorene Ivah<sup>8</sup> b. June 12, 1935; Lowell Stanley<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 13, 1936; Margaret Dorothy<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 11, 1938; Marsha Vida<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 25, 1939; Raymond Sidney<sup>8</sup> b. Sept. 26, 1940; Harry Marvin<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 27, 1944; d. Feb. 27, 1944.

End of Scott History.

### Something About the Pictures.

The photograph of Westercult came to us through the kindness of Rev. R. B. Mackinnon, minister of Whitburn, and Mrs. Mackinnon who had the picture taken in 1951. Mrs. Mackinnon writes that the factor of the Polkemmet Estate on which the house stands believes that it was built shortly before 1777, which was the date of Dr. Bishop's birth.

The picture of the Bishop house, Oxford, Ohio, is from a cut lent to us by Mrs. Smith, who used it in her book about Old Oxford Houses, cited above, which has a good description of the house and a very pleasant account of some of its occupants.

We have included a picture of the front hall of the Bishop house at Oxford not only because of its interest and charm but also as a way of picturing another portrait of Dr. Bishop. Mrs. Smith ascribes this portrait to a brother of Chester Harding (Ophia D. Smith, Old Oxford Houses, Oxford, Ohio, 1941.)

Mary Bishop Montgomery is shown under the walnut tree in the side yard of the old house. Under this, six generations of Bishops have rested and it was here that for several decades the alumni met at reunion time for speeches and a spread. It is still standing. Fannie Bishop's tree was her own in St. Louis.

Views of the doorway will be found in the pictures of Peter S. Bishop and of Julia Bishop and Julia Vance.

The portraits of Dr. Bishop are four in number. There is the one which hangs in the office of the President of Miami University which has been ascribed to Horace Harding. There is the Duncanson portrait with the white walking stick. The stick descended from Dr. Bishop to his son, Professor Bishop, to the latter's son, George Spencer Bishop. After the last-named's funeral in 1916, his widow graciously gave it to Robert H. Bishop of Mankato, Kansas,

and it is to be hoped it is now in the possession of Dr. Robert H. Bishop of Cleveland, who by primogeniture is the head of the Bishops. The Duncanson portrait now hangs in the study hall of Ohio Military Institute, College Hill, Cincinnati, Ohio. This school which occupies the site of what was successively Cary's Academy, Farmers College and Belmont College, has cherished this portrait and given loving care to the mound where our ancestors rest. Robert S. Duncanson, the artist, was of mixed blood - his mother was a mulatto, his father a Scotsman. His career was brilliant but unhappy. The portrait which Montgomery owns and is shown in the picture of the front hall at Oxford has been ascribed to a brother of Chester Harding. We think more research is in order. It is in our opinion the best of the four and it may be that Chester himself did it. The fourth, which may be a copy, is the one in Arkansas, of which we have no picture. (See p. 86.)

In a letter written at Kuttawa, Ky., in 1885, Charles Anderson, a graduate of Miami, 1833, Governor of Ohio, 1865-6, gives the history of the bust. The Miami Literary Society had secured a full-length portrait of Dr. Bishop by Horace Harding, brother of the better-known Chester Harding. The rival society, the Erodelphian, sent a committee of three, including Anderson, to Cincinnati to the Western (D'Orfeuille's) Museum which had an exhibition of wax works made by Hiram Powers, a youngster of the city, later a celebrated sculptor, whose Greek Slave is perhaps his best-known work. Powers, who was then attempting his very first bust, agreed to make one of Dr. Bishop for \$100. The original is now owned by Dr. R. H. Bishop of Cleveland, who presented a bronze casting of it to the Library of Miami University. There are several other castings.

Some of the older pictures are from daguerreotypes, some from tintypes. The makers of these are unidentified except that the daguerreotype of Dr. Bishop is by J. P. Bell, Cincinnati.

Agnes Bishop Prentice (Aunt Prentice) was photographed by W. Tandy, Jacksonville, Illinois.

The picture of Professor Robert Hamilton Bishop (1814-1890) is from a steel engraving which has often been reproduced.

The photographs of Rev. William Wallace Robertson (1807-1894) and of his wife, Mary Ann Bishop Robertson (1808-1893) were made by E. T. Manchester "Ambrotype and Photograph Gallery, opposite Whaley's Hotel, Fulton, Mo."

Ebenezer Brown Bishop (1812-1877) is represented by a photograph by Ed. B. Rogers, "Photographer. In Jackson Building, over the New York Store, Hamilton, O." This was



taken, we suppose, when he was Superintendent of Schools in Hamilton.

The photograph of Rev. John Mason Bishop, D.D. was by Donaldson, Logansport, Indiana.

If there are more Montgomerys than their pulchritude and distinction merit, it is not because of any illusions on those scores. When we got around to the pictures we simply used what we had. R.H.M.

Too Late to be Classified.

Ben Bishop Thurmond.

We learn from Nell Thurmond Collett that her brother, Ben Bishop Thurmond, died July 27, 1951 after a long illness with heart trouble. This leaves only her brother, Philip, and herself of the grandchildren of Mary Ann Bishop Robertson.

John Rutherford Scott.

We sent a photograph taken by G.A.M. Campbell at Jacksonville to various descendants of Ebenezer Bishop of McDonough County, Illinois, in the hope that it could be identified as Ebenezer or one of his sons, but no positive identification was made. We have printed this photograph with an interrogation point and a reference to this page. The following excerpt from a letter from Colonel John Rutherford Scott (see p. 100) is of interest:

"I can be of little help, as grandfather died about the time I was born. Sister Agnes Brown, now 94 was not over 4 and probably 3 when the family left Illinois as my oldest brother was born in Beaver Co., Pa. in 1860.

"All I know about grandfather Bishop is that he was 6 feet tall and that he was a mason. I am a Bishop; at least that is what the family say. I am 6 feet tall but I was a big one. I was tardy in reaching maturity but stopped growing just short of 200 with a 38 inch girth.

"Uncles William, Ebenezer, and David were much like the man in the photo in build, tall slim and with good form. Uncle David was dark. The other two were colored as the photo seems to be. Several of the second generation are also built like the Bishops but some of them show the effects of the alien blood.

"Judging from the length of waist the man in question must have been near 6 feet.

"The Bishops are well formed, rather small boned with features not of the rugged type, not the hairy kind but all that I have met had hair enough on their faces."

## INDEX OF NAMES

- Adams, Ethel, 15.  
     George W., 53.  
     James, 15.  
     Laura, 10, 53.  
     Ray, 15.  
     Sarah, 53.  
     William, 15.  
 Aitken, Helen, 5, 6, 8, 73.  
 Akin, Walter, 44.  
 Albin, Estella Mae, 128.  
 Alexander, Dr. Addison, 76.  
     Dr. Archibald, 76.  
 Allen, Glen Gene, 129.  
     Scott Fischer, 129.  
 Anderson, Charles, 85, 134.  
     Christain (Ireland), 12.  
     Mary Ellen, 106.  
     William, 12.  
 Angell, Albert Gorham, 53.  
     William Davies, 53.  
 Anon (Annan) Rev. Robert, 70.  
 Armstrong, Rev. Thomas, 11.  
 Arnold,  
     Berniece Aileen, 102.  
     Dean Emerson, 102.  
     Donald M., 102.  
     Donna Joy, 102.  
     Dorothy Alice, 102.  
     Harold Dale, 102.  
     Irville I., 102.  
     Lois Eleanor, 102.  
     Robert Wayne, 102.  
 Bacon, John R., 102.  
     Sharon Lee, 102.  
     Susan Ann, 102.  
 Bailey, Frances, 64.  
 Bailie, William, 15, 16.  
 Banks, Carrie, 95.  
 Barnes, J. H., 56.  
     John T., 45.  
 Baron, Bonnie C., 132.  
 Bartley, Mrs., 90.  
     Ruth, 43, 90.  
 Baumgartner, Flo, 44.  
 Beaumont-Alexa,  
     Lawrence, 127.  
     Mathilda Marie, 127.  
 Beck, Judith Eleanor, 57.  
 Beebe, Marcia, 55.  
 Beecher, Henry Ward, 83.  
 Belfrage, Rev. Dr., 4.  
 Bell, Beverly Jean, 131.  
     Harold Clyde, 131.  
     John Scott, 131.  
 Bell, J. P., 134.  
     Vicki Louise, 131.  
 Bello, Louise, 62.  
 Bennett,  
     Bethania Crocker (Bishop)  
         31.  
     Diana Lynne, 60.  
     Don Wiley, 60.  
     Joseph, 30.  
     Patricia Elaine, 55, 60.  
 Benson, Rev. L. A., 39.  
 Benton, Andrew, 82.  
 Bice, Donna Maye, 119.  
     Leonard Leslie, 120.  
     Lois Marie, 119.  
     Ruth Elizabeth, 119.  
     Vernon Leslie, 119.  
     Vernon Melvin, 119.  
     Vesta Faye, 119.  
 Billings, John S., 85.  
 Bishop, Abigail Eleanore, 60.  
     Abigail Elizabeth, 62.  
     Addison Edgar, 60.  
     Agnes (Weir), 18.  
     Agnes, b. 1784, 3, 5, 7, 9, 19.  
     Agnes, Jr., b. 1789, 7, 9,  
         19, 20, 89, 134.  
     Agnes Ann, b. 1837, 4, 10, 26.  
     Alan Reid, 66.  
     Alexander, b. 1782, 3, 5,  
         7, 9, 19.  
     Alice Elizabeth, 31.  
     Amasa Stone, 66.  
     Andrew Melville, 32.  
     Ann (Ireland) 7, 33, 78.  
     Ann, b. 1798, 5, 8, 21, 74,  
         76, 78-9, 89.  
     Anna, b. 1803, 5, 7, 10, 22.  
     Anna Clark, 41.  
     Anna Jerusha, 11, 33.  
     Anna Margret, 37.  
     Arlo, 40.  
     Asad, William Thompson,  
         52, 66.  
     Barbara, 66.  
     Barbara Anne, 63.  
     Beatrice Louise, 52.  
     Betty, 58.  
     Betty, Romalie, 58.  
     Carolyn May, 63.  
     Catherine, b. 1817, 8, 9, 24.  
     Catherine, b. 1843, 11, 32.  
     Catherine, b. 1922, 66.  
     Charles, 10, 28.



- Bishop, Charles E., 39, 62.  
   Charles Edgar, 63.  
   Chester O., 64.  
   Chester O., Jr., 64.  
   Christina, b.1795, 3,5,7, 10,21,73.  
   Christine Carol, 59.  
   Clara Glenn, 57.  
   Clifford William, 61.  
   Clifford William, Jr., 61.  
   Constance (Mather) 66.  
   David Prentiss, b.1835, 4,10,26,39,40,41,61.  
   David Prentice, b.1866, 37, 58.  
   David Prentice, b.1900, 62.  
   David Wilbur, 40, 63.  
   Deming, R., 33, 56.  
   Donald Arthur, 63.  
   Doris Rose, 63.  
   Earl K., 40.  
   Ebenezer, b.1792, 1,3,5, 7,10,21,25,26,120.  
   Ebenezer Brown, b.1812, 8, 9,11,24,30,31,87,90.  
   Ebenezer Brown, b.1826, 3, 10, 26, 37, 49.  
   Ebenezer Lewis, 36-37.  
   Edward Sutton (Peter), 10, 53.  
   Elaine (\_\_\_\_), 62.  
   Ellamae, 64.  
   Ellen (Brice), 9.  
   Ellen, 10.  
   Eliza Ann (Lyons), 11, 49, 52, 89.  
   Elizabeth, 5.  
   Elsie (\_\_\_\_), 58.  
   Emily J. (Emma J.), 10,11, 32,50,51,88.  
   Emma, 36.  
   Emma, b.1876, 38.  
   Flora Mae, 60.  
   Frances L. (Fannie), 33,56, 133.  
   Frank Wilber, 64.  
   George, b.1790, 3,5,7,8, 10, 20, 21.  
   George Brown, 8,9,24,30,88.  
   George Hugo, 64.  
   George S., 4.  
   George Schuyler, 10,25,26, 38,40-41.  
   George Spencer, 10,11,32, 52, 133.  
   Georgiana, 31, 47.
- Bishop, Gilbert Lowe, 37.  
   Glenn Lewis, 57.  
   Gordon Leroy, 63.  
   Grace, 53.  
   Guy, 40.  
   Harold, 64,  
   Harry Durant, 52.  
   Helen, Sr., b.1772, 7-9,18.  
   Helen, b.1797, 2,4,5,7,10, 21, 71-2.  
   Helen, b.1804, 6, 8.  
   Helen, b.1823, 3.  
   Helen Brown, b.1823, 26.  
   Helen Brown, b.1846, 26.  
   Helen McMaster, b.1853, 11, 33, 86.  
   Henri Bronson, 32, 50.  
   Herbert Hersey, 39, 40, 63.  
   Ila Mae, 61.  
   James, 3, 5, 7-9, 19.  
   James R. T. (James Thoburn) 53, 67.  
   Jane Addams, 67.  
   Jane Ridgeley, 8,9,24,78.  
   Janet, 3,7,8,10,21.  
   Jeffrey Britton, 66.  
   Jo Ann, 64.  
   John, 6.  
   John (of Whitburn) 4,16,17.  
   John, b.1770, 2,4,7,9,18.  
   John, b.1782, 2,5,15,22,23.  
   John of Salina, 36.  
   John, son of William Wallace, 28.  
   John, infant, 33.  
   John D. Mulligan, 62.  
   John Hastie, 3, 26.  
   John Henry, 41.  
   John Lewis, 37, 57.  
   John Lewis, b. 1902, 58.  
   John Mason, 33 and passim.  
   John William, 57.  
   Jonathan Stone, 66.  
   Julia Rogers, 11, 33.  
   Kate (Thompson) 11, 65.  
   Katherine, 50.  
   Katherine Emily, 52.  
   Kathleen Ann, 59.  
   Laura Julia, 32.  
   Lewis Beecher, 33.  
   Lloyd Allison, 62-3.  
   Louis Scott, 42.  
   Lucy, 11, 33, 49.  
   Lucy Dawson, 28, 32, 50.  
   Maggie (Margaret) 10, 28, 30, 88-9.

- Bishop, Mamie, 58.  
     Margaret, b.1786, 3,5,7, 8,9,19,71.  
     Margaret, b.1802, 5, 8.  
     Margaret Elaine, 59.  
     Margaret Hamilton, b.1831, 4,10,26,35,37-39,92,98.  
     Margaret (Hastie) 16.  
     Margaret Marsh, 54, 58.  
     Margaret O., 42.  
     Maria Spear, 52.  
     Mary, 10,11,33,54,133.  
     Mary Ann, b.1808, 8,9,11, 24, 29, 86.  
     Mary Ann, b.1943, 63.  
     Mary Jane, b.1840, 11,32.  
     Mary Jane, b.1868, 37.  
     Mary Lion, 5, 22, 23.  
     Mary Richards, 67.  
     Melvin B., 64.  
     Mildred Lillian, 64.  
     Minnie May, 32.  
     Nettie May, 40.  
     Norman Edward, 36-39, 57-8.  
     Norman Edward, b.1910, 58.  
     Norman Edward III, 58.  
     North, 33, 56.  
     Oliver Cromwell, 25, 40-42, 60.  
     Patsy Lee, 62.  
     Paul, 40.  
     Peter Sutton (Edward) 11, 33, 53, 56, 133.  
     Philip Marsh, 59.  
     Ralph H., 40.  
     Richard Yates, 37.  
     Robert, 40.  
     Robert, b.1802, 6.  
     Robert, infant, 33.  
     Robert Bello, 62.  
     Robert Deming, 56.  
     Robert H., 40.  
     Robert Hamilton, b.1777, 23, 27, and passim.  
     Robert Hamilton, b. 1814, 8-11,24,32,49,54,78, 80,84-5,89.  
     Robert Hamilton, b.1828, 4,10,26,36,37,74.  
     Robert Hamilton, b.1847, 52,65,88,133.  
     Robert Hamilton, b.1879, 2,52,65,134.  
     Robert Hamilton, b.1916, 65.
- Bishop, Robert Marshall, 37.  
     Robert Noble, 31,49,50,84.  
     Robert S., 58.  
     Roy, 40.  
     Ruth Adams, 53.  
     Sandra, 66.  
     Sarah Frances, 56.  
     Secret, 40.  
     Stephen X., 57.  
     Susie, 33.  
     Sylvester Lyons, 11, 32.  
     Thomas, b.1751, 4, 13, 22.  
     Thomas, b.1778-9, 3,5,7,8, 9,19.  
     Thomas, b.1809, 5, 23.  
     Thomas Glover, 36.  
     Vernon, E., 64.  
     Wallace Leslie, 63.  
     William of Whitburn, 2, 4-5, 7-9, 16-19, 21-23, 28.  
     William, b.1773, 2,4,7,9, 18.  
     William, b.1800, 8.  
     Rev. William, 10,20,26, 34-36,40,41,73,75-77.  
     William Allan, 50.  
     William Hastie, 37, 57.  
     William Hersey, 37, 59.  
     William Mather, 65.  
     William Wallace, 8-10, 24, 28,31-2,74,78-80,86-87, 90.  
     Worthy Jones, 42.  
 Black, Rev. James, 7.  
 Blackwood,  
     Andrew Watterson, D.D. 92,96.  
     Andrew Watterson, Jr. 97.  
     Andrew Watterson, III, 97.  
     Cella Dee, 97,  
     Duane Frederick, 98.  
     Elizabeth Fay, 97.  
     Elizabeth Grace, 98.  
     Genevra Rose, 98.  
     Gertrude Clark, 97.  
     James Howard, 98.  
     James Russell, 97.  
     Janet Isabel, 98.  
     Jennie, 96.  
     Margaret Elizabeth, 97.  
     Michael James, 97.  
     Oswald Hance, 96, 97.  
     Paul John, 97.  
     Philip Thomas, 97.  
     Samuel Gross, 96.  
     Sina Bell, 98.



- Blackwood, Dr. Thomas, 96, 132. Carnes,  
 Thomas James, 97.  
 Blalock, Pat D., 45.  
 Bodwell, George Bishop, 51.  
 John White, 50.  
 John White, Jr., 50.  
 Julia Vance, 51.  
 Katherine Louise, 50.  
 Paula Jane, 51.  
 Raymond Goodwin, 50.  
 Box, Joella, 117  
 Brainerd, Dr. 83.  
 Breck, Mr., 72.  
 Brooking, Charles, 15.  
 Florence, 15.  
 Brooks, Susan, 93.  
 Brown, Rev. Ebenezer, 25, 31.  
 Rev. George, 25, 30.  
 Helen, 14.  
 Rev. John of Haddington,  
 10, 25.  
 Rev. John of Whitburn, 3, 5,  
 9, 10, 16, 19-24, 30-31.  
 John, D.D. (1784-1858), 25.  
 John, M.D. (1810-1882), 25.  
 John Henry, 113.  
 Brunts, Marie, 103.  
 Bryce (Brice)  
 Elizabeth, b. 1735, 6.  
 Helen (Ellen), 4, 9, 16, 17.  
 Janet, 6.  
 Jean, 6.  
 Margaret, 6.  
 Robert, 6.  
 Robert, b. 1719, 6.  
 William, 6.  
 William, b. 1738, 6.  
 Bucy, Marie, 14.  
 Burns, Elizabeth, 5, 12, 15,  
 22, 23.  
 Gilbert, 23.  
 Robert, 2, 15, 16, 22, 35.  
 Butler, Jerusha Hill, 32.  
 Butterfield, Thomas P., 113.  
 Butts, Mrs. Ora Bancroft, 52.  
 Caldwell, John M., 82.  
 Roland G., 108.  
 Calhoun, Scott, 94.  
 William, 94.  
 Callahan, Adrian Kaye, 105.  
 Dennis Lee, 105.  
 Donald Wayne, 105.  
 Campbell, Corinne, 45.  
 Helen Brown (Bishop) 26.  
 Carlyle, Margaret, 45.  
 Carmichael, James Edwood, 132.  
 Elizabeth Watterson, 95.  
 Cary, Gen. Samuel F., 81, 82.  
 Castle, Alma Aurelia, 33, 88.  
 Cheney M., Mr. & Mrs., 33.  
 Chaney, Frances, 44.  
 Chapman, Ann, 44.  
 Chestnut, Andrew Wiley, 125  
 Anna Bell, 109.  
 Betty Joyce, 124.  
 Beulah Ione, 124.  
 Clara Rosetta, 109.  
 Clifford Dale, 123.  
 Dallas Lynn, 124.  
 Donald Dean, 125.  
 Doris Anne, 123.  
 Douglas Lynn, 124.  
 Emma Barbara, 107.  
 Frank Edward, 124.  
 Helen Rosetta, 125.  
 Herbert Leroy, 124.  
 James, 122.  
 James Adam, 107.  
 James Scott, 109, 123.  
 Jennie Wallace, 122.  
 Jesse Clyde, 124.  
 Joan Shelby, 109.  
 John, 122.  
 John Dewey, 124.  
 John Henry, 125.  
 John Stanley, 124.  
 John Scott, 109.  
 Joseph Waldo, 124.  
 Josephine Marie, 124.  
 Kaye Marlene, 124.  
 Kenneth Adair, 125.  
 Lola Jean, 124.  
 Lois Marie, 125.  
 Margaret, 109.  
 Margaret Bishop, 123.  
 Margie, 122.  
 Mary Elizabeth, 107.  
 Meloa, 109.  
 Merlin Monroe, 124.  
 Myrtle M., 109.  
 Neil Quentin, 124.  
 Nellie Maxine, 123.  
 Nevin Woodside, 123.  
 Paul Justin, 124.  
 Ralph Duane, 124.  
 Robert Clayton, 123.  
 Robert John, 123.  
 Roger Eugene, 123.  
 Rose, 122.  
 Royal Alvin, 124.  
 Thomas Lyons, 124.

- Chestnut, Velma Annette, 124.  
 Vernon Lee, 125.  
 Viola Louise, 124.  
 Wendell Blaine, 124.  
 Wilbur Wayne, 123.  
 William John, 109.  
 William Stanley, 124.  
 Wilma Jean, 125.  
 Chew, Richard Frederick, 58.  
 Chidlaw, Benjamin W., 85.  
 Church, Julia M., 102.  
 Churchill,  
   Laura W., 11, 31, 49.  
   Noble, 31.  
   Olive (Stoddard) 31.  
 Clark, \_\_\_\_\_, 26.  
   Agnes, 62.  
   Alice, 26.  
   Ella, 26.  
   Gertrude Perley, 97.  
   John, 26.  
   Marie, 42.  
   Minnie, 26.  
   Robert, 26.  
 Close, Angie, 109.  
 Cloud, Mary A., 114.  
 Colburn, Churchill D., 49.  
   Constantine Willis, 48.  
   Densmore Churchill, 49.  
   Florence Winnifred, 48.  
   Howard Schaub, 48.  
   Howard Schaub, Jr., 48.  
   Ivan Paul, 48.  
   Margery Alice, 48.  
   Margery Ann, 48.  
   Mildred Elizabeth, 48.  
   Paul Willis, 48.  
   Philip, 48.  
 Coleman, Mary P., 100.  
 Collett, Catherine, 45.  
   Charles C., 45.  
   Charles Lawrence, 45.  
   Charles Thurmond, 45.  
   Nell (Thurmond), 46, 86.  
   Patti Frances, 45.  
 Cook, Mrs. Ila, 40, 59.  
   John, 61.  
   Mary Elizabeth, 61.  
   Morrill Irving, 112.  
   Morrill Irving, Jr., 112.  
   Raymond William, 61.  
 Cooper, Carrie, 54.  
 Courser, Burton David, 128.  
   Dennis Owen, 128.  
   Roudy Bert, 127.  
 Courtney, Ernest A., 117.  
   Kathleen Karol, 117.  
   Richard Scott, 117.  
   Riche Kim, 117.  
   Robert Vernon, 117.  
   Ruth Vernell, 117.  
   Vernon Ernest, 117.  
 Cowan, Hazel Marie, 58.  
 Crawford, \_\_\_\_\_, 92.  
   Elizabeth, 93.  
 Creason, Glenna Marie, 108.  
 Crocker,  
   Bethania Lewis, 30, 88.  
   Rev. Peter, 30.  
 Crump, Brodie B., 108.  
 Cunningham, James, 93.  
   Rev. Robert, 8.  
 Curry, Mr., 93.  
 Cutler, Helen, 54.  
 Dairs, Isabell, 95.  
 Darby, Wesley Andrew, 119.  
 Davis, Clarence, 42.  
   Eleanor, 113.  
   Harry, 133.  
   Harry Marvin, 133.  
   Lorene Ivah, 133.  
   Lowell Stanley, 133.  
   Margaret (Bishop) 42.  
   Margaret Dorothy, 133.  
   Marsha Vida, 133.  
   Raymond Sidney, 133.  
 DeBoer, Margaret Joy, 107.  
 Denz, Louise Elisabeth, 47.  
 Dever, James, 95.  
   Pearl, 95.  
 Dick, Rev. James, 23, 24.  
 Diehl, Ona Mae, 63.  
 Donaldson, \_\_\_\_\_, 135.  
 Dooley, Leona Evelyn, 124.  
 Doty, C. W., 60.  
   Flora, 60.  
   Florence Eleanore, 60.  
 Dougherty, Elizabeth Faye, 104.  
   Esther Louise, 105.  
   Milton Wylie, 104.  
 Douglas, Stephen A., 50.  
 Downing, Mary W., 29.  
 Duncanson, Robert S., 134.  
 Dunham, Phyllis Jean, 62.  
 Dunlop (Dunlap),  
   Christina, 21.  
   Helen, 7.  
   Thomas, 3, 10, 21, 73.  
 Dunn, May Gertrude, 124.  
 Duvall, Thelma, 47.



- Easten (Easton, Eastown),  
   Agnes, 6.  
   Agnes, b.1756, 7.  
   Agnes, b.1757, 7.  
   George, 7.  
   James, 7.  
   James, b.1719, 7.  
   Robert, 7.  
 Ebbert, Claud, 15.  
 Edgar,  
   Charlene Elizabeth, 109,  
   Charles L., 109.  
   Joe Chestnut, 109.  
   Linda Jo, 109.  
   Wendy Estelle, 109.  
 Ericksen, Thalís, 64.  
 Erickson, Given, 109.  
   Glen H., 108.  
   Jeanne Winnifred, 108.  
 Ericson, Neil Adair, 108.  
 Farnett, Margaret, 12.  
   Martha (Ireland), 12.  
   Robert, 12, 13.  
   Robert, Jr., 12.  
   William, 12.  
 Fell, Charles J., 102.  
 Fisher, Grace Beatrice, 52.  
 Flannery, George P., 55.  
   Henry, 55.  
   Marcia, 55.  
 Fleming, Rev. Mr., 74.  
 Flook, David Montgomery, 55.  
   Margaret Eleanor, 55.  
   Ruby Lorette, 63.  
   William Mowat, Jr., 55.  
   William Mowat, III, 55.  
 Foote, Clara Elizabeth, 115.  
 Forsythe, Leola, 103.  
   Samuel, 103.  
 Foust, Betty Rose, 132.  
 Fox, Alice Jane (Scott), 94.  
 Freeman, Mary, 112.  
 Fullington,  
   Augusta Morse, 111.  
   Bruce P., 113.  
   Clayton Bernard, 110.  
   Dewey Mason, 112.  
   Dorothy, 110.  
   Eleanor Margaret, 111.  
   Florence Virginia, 112.  
   Fred A., 113.  
   George H., 110.  
   George Lynne, 112.  
   George Wilson, 111.  
   Grant T., 113.  
   James Scott, 110.  
 Fullington, J. Joan, 113.  
   John Bradley, 110.  
   Marc Clayton, 111.  
   Marjorie Ailene, 110.  
   Scott, 100.  
   Susan Mary, 111.  
   Viola, 111.  
 Funston, General Fred, 57.  
 Gibson, Lizzie, 93.  
   Mattie, 93.  
   William, 93.  
   Rev. William, 93.  
 Gilbert, Carrie (Cooper) 54.  
   Edward Lee, 60.  
   Edward Rucker, 60.  
   Eleanor Carrie, 54.  
   Flora Ann, 60.  
   Flora Mae (Bishop) 26, 36,  
     37, 40-42, 59, 61, 63-64.  
   Seymour Parker, 54.  
 Gillfiling, Mr., 72.  
 Gleed, C. S., 34.  
 Glenn, Clara, 57.  
   Jessie, 57.  
 Grace, Isabel, 97.  
 Graham (Grahm), Agness, 6.  
 Grey, \_\_\_\_\_, 28.  
 Greep, Abel Arthur, 125.  
   David Scott, 127.  
   Margaret Hamilton, 127.  
   Mildred Eleanor, 126.  
   Rudolph Trechsel, 126, 127.  
 Griffin, Grace Estelle, 109.  
 Gormley, Cornelius, 95.  
 Gunn, Kathleen Marie, 53.  
 Gutzeit, Rose P., 97.  
 Haggerty, Edith, 57.  
   Helen, 57.  
   Horace, 57.  
 Hahn, Hazel Nellie, 124.  
 Hall, Emma Marcus, 114.  
   George Fullington, 114.  
   Henry Tyler, 114.  
   John Scott, 114.  
   Margaret Mabel, 113.  
   Mary Ellen, 114.  
   Robert Cannon, 113.  
   Robert James, 113.  
   Robert Sidney, 114.  
 Hamilton, David, 6.  
   Gavin, 6.  
   James, b.1737, 6.  
   James, b.1738, 6.  
   John, 6.  
   Margret, b.1732, 6.  
   Margret, b.1758, 4-9,  
     17-21, 23-25.

- Hamilton, Robert, 6, 17, 18, 23.  
     Robert, b. 1754, 6.  
     William, 6.  
 Hammond, Laura, 121.  
 Hansen, Debera Rose, 98.  
     Milton, 98.  
 Harding, Chester, 133, 134.  
     Horace, 133, 134.  
 Harlan, Alma, 44.  
     Charles H., 44.  
 Harris, Estelle, 50.  
     George Rodney, 50.  
     Janet Louise, 50.  
 Harrison, Elizabeth, 107.  
 Hastie, Abbie Hoyt, 15.  
     Alice Ann, 15.  
     Alta, 14.  
     Coralin May, 15.  
     Frank, 14.  
     Harvey, 14.  
     Helen (Brown), 14.  
     Irene, 14.  
     Jesse, 14.  
     John Knox, 14.  
     Lydia Helen, 14.  
     Margaret, 3, 10, 25, 26.  
     Nellie, 14.  
     Orie, 14.  
     Robert Bruce, 15, 16.  
     Susana Agnes, 14.  
     William, 14.  
     William Wallace, 14.  
     William Wallace (2), 14.  
 Haverkamp, Clarence, 122.  
     Delton William, 122.  
 Heiser, Alta Harvey, 28.  
 Helta, E. Wanda, 55.  
 Henry, Anna Jeanette, 106.  
 Herman, Grover Martin, 44.  
 Hersey, Abigail (Abbie), 39.  
 Hickman, Charles Lambert, 119.  
     Douglas Alan, 119.  
     Ruth Lois, 119.  
 Hille, Mildred, 48.  
 Hilton, Barry Lee, 105.  
     Carol Lynn, 105.  
     Catheryn Ann, 105.  
     Kenneth Leonard, 105.  
 Hockaday, Enos, 90.  
 Hodge, Dr., 76, 77.  
 Hoffman, John, 98.  
 Holder, Norma Jean, 102.  
 Hoover, Carole Larene, 108.  
     Lawrence L., 108.  
     Patsy Lynn, 108.  
     Sandra Lawren, 108.  
 Huddleston, Frances, 45.  
 Hutter, Margaretta K., 124.  
 Hynes, Emma B., 34.  
 Hyskell, Carra Cleome, 132.  
     Ivah Dell, 132.  
 Icely, Cyrenus Beecher, 108.  
     Cyrenus Beecher, Jr., 108.  
     Marjory Helen, 108.  
     Ronald Cy, 108.  
 Ireland, Andrew, 13.  
     Ann, 9, 13, 23-24, 33, 73, 77, 81-82.  
     Archibald, 12.  
     Catherine, 12, 13.  
     Christain, 12.  
     Isabella, 12.  
     Janet, 12, 73.  
     John, 12.  
     Margaret, 12.  
     Martha, 12, 13.  
     William, 12.  
 Ivanova, Helen, 48.  
 Jacoby, James Leon, 102.  
     Louise Ethel, 102.  
     Mary Sue, 102.  
     Rita Ann, 102.  
     Walter William, 102.  
     Walter William, Jr., 102.  
     Walter William, III, 102.  
 Jaggard, Hulbert Phelps, 118.  
     Patricia Ann, 119.  
     Scott Hulbert, 118.  
 Jensen, Anna Marie, 131.  
 Johnson, Mark Eugene, 107.  
     Russell, 107.  
 Jones, Rev. I. L., 41.  
     Sammie Fleta, 62.  
 Jordan, Hazel, 66.  
     Lewis A., Mr. & Mrs., 66.  
 Joyner, Willis, 52.  
 Kehler, Myrtle, 114.  
 Kelly, Emily Clark, 97.  
     Lee, 44.  
     William Clark, 97.  
 Kelsey, L. E., 15.  
     Louis, 15.  
     Ralph, 15.  
 Kimball, Katherine, 122.  
 Kinnison, Paul Francis, 51.  
     Virginia, 51.  
 Kissick, Eleanor Frances, 67.  
 Knight, Carol Ann, 113.  
     Emma Ruth, 114.  
     Harry, 113.  
     Kenneth James, 113.  
     Marjorie Mary, 113.



- Knight, Mildred Helen, 113.  
     Robert Donald, 113.  
     Ronald Davis, 113.  
     Sheron Louise, 113.  
     Willard Henry, 113.  
 Knox, Mrs., 91.  
     Ethel, 102.  
     Eva Lena, 102.  
     James, 102.  
     James Earl, 103.  
     James Ross, 103.  
     Jane Eleanor, 103.  
     John Willard, 103.  
     Leonard Oscar, 103.  
     Mary Louise, 103.  
     Nellie, 102.  
     Paul Raymond, 103.  
     Ray, 91.  
     Raymond Scott, 103.  
     Ross Chester, 102.  
     Ruth Joy, 103.  
     Scott Kennedy, 103.  
 Koen, Lois, 14.  
 Kosic, Dolores, 122.  
 Kramer, Alvin Thoburn, 53.  
     Charles Thoburn, 53.  
     George Robert, 53.  
     George Robert, Jr., 53.  
     George Rown, 53.  
     Kathy Sue, 53.  
     Kerry Marie, 53.  
 Kremer, Philip Thomas, 98.  
 Laessig, Alice, 64.  
 Lamb, Valera, 109.  
 Lambert, Charlotte Ann, 105.  
     Charles, 105.  
     Mary Kathryn, 105.  
 Lamkin, C. F., 29.  
 Lanigan, Gertrude (Swain), 54.  
     James Swain, 54.  
     James Swain, Jr., 54.  
     Robert Montgomery, 54.  
     Thomas W., 54.  
     William Bernton, 54.  
 Lansdowne, Charmain, 57.  
 Lathrop, Fred Carroll, 122.  
     Mildred, 122.  
 Lawrence, Grace, 61.  
     Rev. J., 64.  
 Lawson, Rev. George, 7, 23.  
     Isabella (Ireland) 12.  
 Leach, Mary, 93.  
 Lenau, Caroline Mitchell, 15.  
     Charles L., 14.  
     Charles W., 14.  
     Charles W., (2), 14.  
 Lenau, Mrs. Charles W., 14.  
     Don Julian, 14.  
     Julian E., 14.  
     Myrtle Agnes, 14.  
     Myrtle Long, 15.  
     Pamela, 14.  
     Paul C., 14.  
 Leonard, Ann Louise, 102.  
     Harry Thomas, 102.  
     Johnny, 102.  
     Tommy, Jr., 102.  
 Leonhard, Duane C., 66.  
     Fred A., Jr., 66.  
 Lewis, Mary A., 36.  
     Mrs., 87.  
 Litchard, Joan, 55.  
 Long, Myrtle May, 103.  
 Logan, David, 19.  
     Mrs. Margaret (Bishop)  
         19, 20.  
 Lohmeyer, Helen, 53.  
 Long, Charles, 14.  
     Cora May, 14.  
     Maud, 14.  
 Luttman, Carolyn Jane, 132.  
     Edwood, 132.  
     Scott Allen, 132.  
 Lutz, Ignatius Loyola, 51.  
 Lyons, Eliza Ann, 10, 11, 32.  
     Harriet Butler, 52.  
     Jerusha Hill (Butler), 32.  
     Sylvester, 32, 87.  
 McAnlis, John, 98.  
 McCague, David, 94.  
     David Elmer, 94.  
     Mrs. Dora, 94.  
     James Andrew, 94.  
     John Sawyer, 94.  
     Mary Ellen, 94.  
     William Scott, 94.  
 McChord, Rev. Jas., 8, 33.  
 McConnell, Irene, 103.  
 McCracken, Dr. John Henry, 29.  
 McCreight, Carey, 102.  
     Elsie, 102.  
     Gladys, 102.  
     Howard, 102.  
     Mary Lois, 102.  
     Rachel, 102.  
     Ruth, 102.  
 McDaniels, May, 57.  
 McGaffick,  
     Andrew Watterson, 95.  
     Benjamin F., 95, 96.  
     Emma, 95.  
     Howard, 96.

- McGaffick, Jesse W., 95.  
 Lillie May, 95.  
 Margaret, 96.  
 Margaret, b.1879, 95.  
 Nettie Bell, 92, 95, 99.  
 William Scott, 95.  
 McGavic, Blanche A., 112.  
 McGuffey, Prof. W. H., 30.  
 Mackinnon,  
 Rev. & Mrs. R.E., 120,133.  
 MacLean, Murdo, 59.  
 MacLeod,  
 Donald Montgomery, 55.  
 Dorothy Montgomery, 55.  
 Hector John, 55.  
 Margaret Helen, 55.  
 Macey, Harold James, 126.  
 Harold James, Jr., 126.  
 Robert Eugene, 127.  
 Maine, Kathleen Michelle, 105.  
 Robert Bruce, 104.  
 Mammel,  
 Anna Clark (Bishop), 41.  
 Bertha A., 41.  
 Clayton, 41.  
 N. J., 41.  
 Norman, 41.  
 Vivian, 41.  
 Manchester, E. T., 134.  
 Mankin, Dorothy Helen, 58.  
 Mann, Ulla, 45.  
 Marcy, Mary, 36.  
 Markichevich, Olga, 119.  
 Markle, Mrs., 87.  
 Marsh, Clara Amelia, 58.  
 Marshall, Ann (Bishop) 21,74,  
 76,78-9,89.  
 Robert, 10,22,74,76.  
 Martin, Helen Bishop, 71.  
 Thomas, 10, 21.  
 Mason,  
 Alice Elizabeth (Bishop), 31.  
 George E., 31.  
 Rev. John, 25.  
 Dr. John Mitchell, 13, 23,  
 25.  
 Mather, Constance, 65.  
 Flora Amelia (Stone), 65.  
 Samuel, 65.  
 Matthews, Betty Lou, 52.  
 John, 52.  
 John, Jr., 52.  
 Marrialee, 52.  
 Meek, Caroline Jean, 111.  
 Frank Henry, 111.  
 George Elmer, 111.  
 Meek, George Gerald, 111.  
 George Lynn, 111.  
 James Scott, 112.  
 Jo Augustus, 111.  
 Louis Fullington, 111.  
 Lynean Ann, 111.  
 Margaret Rose, 111.  
 Maurita Gayle, 111.  
 Milo Augustus, 111.  
 Milo Ben, 111.  
 Myron Elmer, 111.  
 Palmer Frank, 111.  
 Robert Louis, 112.  
 Vina Ethel, 110.  
 Melish, John, 68.  
 Mendham, Jeanne Beatrice, 118.  
 Merrill, Barbara, 66.  
 Michall, Mabel, 49.  
 Miller, Bertha, 100.  
 Miller, Dr., 77.  
 Mr., 70.  
 Milligan, Alexandra, 30.  
 Margaret (Bishop) 30.  
 Miner, Edgar Maxwell, 64.  
 Moncrieff, Hendry, 73.  
 Margaret (Ireland), 12.  
 Mock, Mary Louise, 98.  
 Montanye, Beverly Sue, 114.  
 Robert E., 114.  
 Terry Joe, 114.  
 Montfort, Martha, 10, 28.  
 Montgomery, Anne, 54, 55.  
 Emily Eliza, 54.  
 Emily (Wilson), 54.  
 George Samuel, 10, 53, 54.  
 George Samuel, Jr., 55.  
 George Samuel, III, 55.  
 Helen Bishop, 55.  
 Humphrey Washington, 54.  
 Jane, 55.  
 Marion Gilbert, 55.  
 Mary, 54.  
 Robert Humphrey, 54 & passim  
 Robert Humphrey, Jr., 54.  
 Samuel, 54.  
 Sara Bishop, 54.  
 Spencer Bishop, 54.  
 Moore, Madelyn, 102.  
 Morgan, Lt. George, 43.  
 Morris, Mr., 87.  
 Morrow, Prudence, 98, 107.  
 Morsch, Esther Lilly, 124.  
 Morton, Rev. John, 4, 18.  
 Moseley, Marion Kay, 45.  
 Stephen Alan, 45.  
 William Brent, 45.



- Moseley, William Garland, 45.  
 Mott, Helen (Cutler), 54.  
     Joseph Winterbotham, 54.  
     Russell, 54.  
     Russell, II, 54.  
 Moxom, Ida, 100.  
 Munson, Susana, 14.  
 Murray, Maria (Stuart), 54.  
     Mary, 54.  
     Patrick Andrew, 54.  
 Myers, Patricia Jane, 63.  
 Neel, Mary Ann, 97.  
 Neil, Amela, 41.  
     Nancy Parmelia, 41.  
 Nelson, Catherine Amelia, 50.  
     Jane Elizabeth, 49, 50..  
 Nimmo, Mary, 6.  
 Nixon, Alta Florence, 108.  
     David Arthur, 107.  
     Edith Emma, 108.  
     Francis Everd, 107.  
     Hester, 108.  
     Howard Gay, 108.  
     Isaac John, 107.  
     Isaac N., 107.  
     Lawrence Morton, 108.  
     Pauline, 107.  
     Reathe, 107.  
     Violet Grace, 108.  
 Noble, Walter Ward, 121.  
     Ward Stanley, 121.  
 North, Anna, 56.  
     Lucy Deming, 33, 56.  
     Lucy L., 11.  
     Susan, 56.  
 Oline, Cyril Foy, 105.  
     David Michael, 105.  
     Diane, 105.  
     F. A., 104.  
     Fern Marie, 104.  
     Forest Dean, 105.  
     Larry, 105.  
     Lena Faye, 91-93, 104, 106.  
     Mr., 91.  
     Terry Duane, 105.  
     Velma, 92.  
     Velma Faye, 104.  
     Vera Lou, 105.  
     Verle Roosevelt, 104.  
     Vincent, 105.  
     Viola, 91-92.  
     Viola Eleanor, 105.  
     William Frank, 104.  
 Palmer, Pauline, 111.  
 Paton, Elizabeth, 22.  
 Patterson,  
     Rev. Andrew Oliphant, 52.  
     Maria (Spear), 52.  
     Virginia Oliphant, 52.  
 Pettis, Frances, 41.  
 Philips, Carolyn B., 96.  
     William A., 35.  
 Philps, John, 68.  
 Pinney, Jack E., 108.  
     Janice Elizabeth, 108.  
     John Scott, 108.  
     Nancy Margaret, 108.  
     Ray Stanley, 108.  
 Poole, Lillian E., 64.  
     Nellie May, 63.  
 Pooler, C. P., 58.  
 Porter, Harrel Elise, 111.  
     Ora, 112.  
 Prentice (Prentiss)  
     Agnes (Bishop) 1, 8, 19-21,  
         35, 38, 73, 76.  
     Agnes B., b.1825, 10, 20,  
         36, 38.  
     David B., 9, 20.  
     Margaret B., 9, 20.  
     Mary J., 10, 20.  
     Robert, 10, 16, 20.  
     Thomas, 3, 8, 9, 20.  
     Thomas, b.1821, 10, 20, 35,  
         73-4.  
     William B., 9, 20.  
 Pulse, Leta Florence, 103.  
 Purvis, Mr., 99.  
 Quinn, William, 98.  
 Rainey, Rev. W., 8.  
 Ramsay, Claude Barnett, 120.  
     William Charles, 120.  
     Claudia Jean, 121.  
 Ranken, Janet, 7.  
 Rankine, John, 22.  
 Reed, Domini, 49.  
 Reeves, Vivian, 117.  
 Reid, Margaret, 6.  
 Richards, Henry Moore, 67.  
     Mary Van Cortlandt, 67.  
 Ridgeley, G., 24.  
 Ritter, Louise Josephine, 97.  
 Robbins, Ruth Allison, 132.  
 Robertson, Alexander, 29.  
     Anna May, 29, 43, 86, 87, 90.  
     Duncan F., 29.  
     Mary Ann (Bishop) 29, 46,  
         87, 134.  
     Mary W. (Downing), 29.  
     Sarah George, 29, 43, 86, 90.  
     William W., 11, 29, 87, 134.

- Robeson, Harve, 101.  
 Robinett,  
     Carolyn May (Bishop) 63.  
     Mrs. James, 63.  
 Robinson, Flora Dell, 59.  
     George, 59.  
     Mary, 59.  
 Rodabaugh, James H., 23.  
 Rogers, A. J., 87.  
     Charles, 106.  
     Mr., 87.  
 Roper, Gary John, 119.  
     Johnny Graham, 119.  
     Kenneth Graham, 119.  
 Rose, Rev. John, 42.  
 Rothman, Mr., 99.  
 Rudd, Wilfred Vincent, 55.  
 Russel, Anna, 7.  
 Russell, Edna Frances, 43.  
     Mary, 43.  
     Dr. Samuel Newell, 43.  
     William Franc, 43, 87, 90.  
     Mrs. W. Franc, 33-4, 46.  
 Russom, Ala Jane, 105.  
 Saben, Lucien, 46.  
     Marylyn Virginia, 46.  
     Robert Paul, 46.  
 Salmi, Sigrid, 111.  
 Sandberg, Harry, 41.  
 Schaub, Annie Laura, 48, 49.  
     Charles Murphy, 48.  
     Elizabeth Hamilton, 48.  
     Frederick Weiennett, 47.  
     Georgiana Bishop, 47, 49.  
     Howard Churchill, 47, 49.  
     Lisette, 48.  
     Robert Churchill, Sr., 48.  
     Robert Churchill, Jr., 48.  
     Robert Duvall, 47.  
     Sandra Fay, 47.  
     William Henry, 47.  
 Schoneweis, Marie, 125.  
 Schuyler, Dr. Aaron, 40.  
 Scott, Ada Viola, 104.  
     Adda Belle Blackwood  
         (Adelaide), 31-32, 36-  
         37, 57-58, 98, 101, 123,  
         125-6  
     Agnes, 40.  
     Agnes Jane, 98-100, 113, 126.  
     Alice Jane, 94.  
     Alvin John, 106.  
     Andrew, 94.  
     Andrew Wylie, 98, 101.  
     Barbara Ruth, 132.  
     Belle, 93.  
 Scott, Bertha Belle, 116.  
     Burton Foote, 117, 118.  
     Carra Adell, 132.  
     Carroll Dell, 132.  
     Charles, 106.  
     Charles M., 107.  
     Clara Lou, 106.  
     Clifford, 106.  
     David, 93.  
     David, 1827-1898, 94, 101,  
         122.  
     Douglas Allen, 132.  
     Earl Franklin, 117.  
     Edith Viola, 116.  
     Elizabeth, 38.  
     Elizabeth, b. 1820, 93, 95.  
     Elizabeth Anne, 130.  
     Elizabeth Elcetta, 102.  
     Ellen J., 106.  
     Esther Ernestine, 131.  
     Everett Hyskell, 132.  
     Florence, 94.  
     Frank Kimball, 122.  
     Harold Edgar, 106.  
     Harold Edgar, Jr., 106.  
     Helen, 125.  
     Helen Martha, 118.  
     Helen Martha, b. 1864, 98,  
         99, 101.  
     Howard Edgar, 106.  
     Rev. Howard E., 92, 93.  
     Hugh Hammond, 122.  
     James, 27, 93.  
     Rev. James, 38.  
     James Everett, 132.  
     James Hugh, 122.  
     James Stanley, 92, 93, 98,  
         99, 101, 121, 126.  
     Jane, 1829-1858, 93, 94.  
     Jeane Estelle, 128.  
     John, 42, 91, 93.  
     John Howard, 107.  
     John Rutherford, 98-100,  
         121, 124, 126.  
     John Y., 93.  
     Leila, 94.  
     Lena Faye, 104.  
     Lizzie, 93.  
     Louetta Jane, 103, 106.  
     Louise Lois, 132.  
     Maggie, 94.  
     Margaret Elizabeth, 121.  
     Margaret Rebecca, 98-100,  
         110, 125.  
     Marie Melba, 132.  
     Mark Allen, 132.



- Scott, Mary, 93.  
   Mary Emma, 98, 100.  
   Mary Marilda, 101.  
   Minnie, 58.  
   Minnie Belle, 103.  
   Myrtle, 22.  
   Myrtle Marie, 120.  
   Ora Ellen, 103.  
   Phyllis Joan, 129.  
   Preston, 94.  
   Professor, 30.  
   Prudence Elizabeth, 100, 107.  
   Raymond Harold, 132.  
   Rebecca, 94.  
   Robert Chalmer, 103.  
   Robert E., 107.  
   Robert G., 94.  
   Robert Lee, 132.  
   Roy, 106.  
   Ruth, 106.  
   Ruth, d. 1863, 93.  
   Ruth Lois, 119.  
   Samuel J., 106.  
   Stanley, 60.  
   Stanley Harris, 129.  
   Stanley Richmond, 91,  
     116-118, 125, 128, 131.  
   Thomas B., 42, 125.  
   Thomas Blackwood, 116-117,  
     132.  
   Thomas Chalmer, 106.  
   Vida Belle, 133.  
   Viola Jemima (Mima) 98-99,  
     101, 122, 126.  
   Walter Everett, 36, 110,  
     116, 118, 131.  
   William, 1794-1862, 93.  
   William, 1833-1907, 106.  
   William Ebenezer, 98, 100,  
     115, 125.  
   William Edgar, 103.  
   William Wells, 103, 106.  
 Shafer, Jeannette Shelby, 109.  
 Sharpe, Mr. 8.  
 Shaw, John, 68.  
 Shera, Jesse H., 28.  
 Siemers, Imogene, 111.  
 Sites, Mrs., 117.  
 Smith, Archie Elmer, 66.  
   Archie Elmer, Jr., 66.  
   Capilota, 102.  
   Rev. David, 21.  
   Gordon, 103.  
   Josiah, 78.  
   Linda Dell, 66.  
   Orpia D., 56, 133.  
 Smith, Wanda, 66.  
 Spear, Maria, 52.  
 Spilman, James, 64.  
   Kathryn Ann, 64.  
 Stark, Margt., 6, 17, 18.  
 Steele, Rev. John, 8.  
 Steiner, Stewart, 98.  
 Sterling, George, 107.  
 Stevenson, James Russell, 109.  
   Margaret Given, 109.  
   William Russell, 109.  
   William Scott, 109.  
 Stoddard, Olive, 31.  
 Stone, Flora Amelia, 65.  
 Strain, Rev. Robert, 39.  
 Stuart, Maria, 54.  
 Summers, Amy, 44.  
 Swain, Gertrude, 54.  
 Swing, Rev. David, 87.  
   Mrs. David Swing, 87.  
 Swisher, Royce Ann, 46.  
   Roy W., 46.  
   Vivian, 40.  
 Tandy, W., 134.  
 Tate, Anna C., 43.  
   David J., 32.  
   Dorothy Alice, 32.  
   Ethel May, 32.  
   Eugene Johnson, 32.  
   Helen May, 123.  
 Teare, Charles Kingsley, 48.  
   John Howard, 48.  
   Patricia Kingsley, 48.  
 Teasdale, Dione Irene, 55.  
   Mr. & Mrs. John, 55.  
 Tenney, Rev. Daniel, 11, 33.  
 Thomas, Donald George, 119.  
   George Henry, Jr., 119.  
   Marjorie Ruth, 119.  
   Richard Charles, 119.  
   Rev. Dr. Thomas E., 82.  
 Thompson, Dr. A. W., 52.  
   Kate C., 10, 52.  
 Thomson, Agness, 6.  
 Thornton, Margaret, 6.  
 Thurmond, Anna, 43, 91.  
   Anna Russell, 45, 86.  
   Ben Bishop, 44.  
   Dorothy Margaret, 45.  
   Edwin Wallace, 45.  
   Franc Russell, 44.  
   Harriet, 44.  
   Herbert, 46.  
   Herbert Kelly, 44.  
   James William, 44.  
   Mary Tracy, 44.

- Thurmond, Nell, 45.  
   Nell Louisa, 45.  
   Nicholas Dameron, 43, 44.  
   Philip Dameron, 44.  
   Philip Dameron, Jr., 44.  
   Robert Hamilton, 45.  
   Robert Lee, 44.  
   Roger, 44.  
   Russell, 44.  
   Sally (Robertson) 29, 43, 86.  
   Sarah Robertson, 44.  
   Virginia Mae, 46.  
   William Herbert, 43.  
   William Robertson, 43, 86, 87, 90.  
 Tilgner, Bertha C., 63.  
 Tolle, Hattie, 41.  
 Towle, Kelso Churchill, 47.  
   Joan Monica, 47.  
   Vaughan Calhoun, 47.  
   Warren Wilder, 47.  
 Trechsel, Bertha Miller, 100, 110.  
   Rudolph B., 100, 110.  
   R. B., 125.  
 Trefry, Arthur Allen, 48.  
   Carolyn, 48.  
   Harold, 48.  
   Robert, 48.  
 Trimble, Allen (Gov.), 50.  
 Ungerman, Sherman, 109.  
 Updike,  
   David Montgomery, Jr., 54, 55.  
   Susan Montgomery, 54.  
 Vance, Daniel J., 10, 50, 51.  
   Emily (Bishop), 11, 50.  
   George Spencer, 50.  
   Julia May, 50.  
   Margaret, 51.  
 Vawter, Roberta Viola, 111.  
 Veatch, Nancy, 10, 28.  
 Walker, Mary Isabelle, 94.  
 Wallace, Agnes, 6, 18.  
   Agnes, b.1740, 6.  
   David, 93.  
   Michael, 6.  
   William, 28, 35.  
 Walters, Florence (Scott), 94.  
 Ward, Elmer, 61.  
   Nadine, 105.  
   Patricia Sue, 61.  
   Robert Carol, 61.  
 Warfield, Dr. Ethelbert D., 85.  
 Warner, Margaret (Bishop), 30, 88.  
 Watt, Christian, 6.  
 Watts, Augusta, 40.  
 Watterson, Alexander, 95.  
   Andrew, 95, 96.  
   Bella, 96.  
   Elizabeth, 95.  
   Jennie, 98.  
   William, 95.  
 Webb, Bonnie Jean, 63.  
 Weiennett, Pearl Winnifred, 47.  
 Weir, Agnes, 2, 4, 7, 9, 17, 18.  
   Agnes, b.1745, 6.  
   Jane, 5, 22.  
   John, 6, 17, 18.  
 Wells, Elizabeth, 106.  
   Leila (Scott) 94.  
 Whittemore, Rev. J. T., 41.  
 Whittmore, Doris, 61.  
 Williams, David, 24.  
 Wilson, Belle, 4.  
   Emily, 54.  
   Janet, 6.  
   Mary Brooks, 110.  
 Wineinger, Bertha, 114.  
 Winston, Rev. Mr., 4.  
 Woodside, Mary Frances, 123.  
 Wormuth, Elizabeth Ann, 113.  
   Vernon Ray, 113.  
   Vernon Ray, Jr., 113.  
 Wynn, Elmer S., 61, 62.  
 Young, Rebecca, 93.

















